

INDEX.

[Numbers refer to items, not to pages.]

- Abbey, E. A., 2604.
 Abbot, W. J., 1005.
 Abbott, E. D., 1323.
 ——— Jacob, 1670.
 ——— Lyman, 1670, 1684, 1873, 2452, 2453, 2455, 2465.
 ——— M. E. S., 2917a.
 Abel, A. E., 500.
 Abendanon, E. C., 385.
 Abipone tribes, 3085.
 Abolition of slavery agitation, 901; in Illinois, 1828; in Ohio, 902; societies, 896, 898.
 Abolitionist document, a rare, 897.
 Abolitionists, Canadian, 905; Pennsylvania, 1866.
 Aboriginal America, antiquities, 165-227; Indians, 228-277; Mexico, Central America, West Indies, and South America, 278-384.
 Aboriginal history, Alabama, 1141-1143, 1145, 1147, 1148, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1155; recent publications regarding, 22.
 Aborigines. *See* Indians.
 Aborn, E. A., 1911.
 Aborn genealogy, 1911.
 Academy, Alexandria (Va.), 2522.
 Academy movement in Georgia, 2509.
 Acadia, defense of, 1689, 2782; earliest route of travel between Canada and, 2815; governor of, 1687-1690, 2830; history of, 2913.
 Acadians, 2912; exiles in Massachusetts, 1350; expulsion of, 2774.
 Accounts, Inca method of keeping, 313.
 Aco, Michel, 473.
 Acosta, José de, 3065.
 Acton, Lord, 479.
 Adam, Léonidas, 2918.
 Adams, C. C., 1846.
 ——— D. B., 1074a.
 ——— E. D., 1006.
 ——— Elizabeth, 764.
 ——— Henry, 62, 1685-1687.
 ——— J. G., 1007.
 ——— J. Q., 2421.
 ——— J. T., 559, 596, 598.
 ——— John, 804, 1341, 1351, 2231.
 ——— Phillis, 764.
 ——— R. G., 2128, 3188.
 ——— T. A. S., 2643.
 Adams family of Massachusetts, 1684; Civil war letters of, 932.
 Adirondack Mountains, 1504.
 Adirondack region, 1503.
 Adler, Cyrus, 1859.
 Admiralty records of New France, 2842.
 Adobes, 1181.
 Aeronautics. *See* Air force.
 Aerssen van Sommelsdijck, *Gouverneur* van, 3259.
 Aesthetics of the Indians, 258.
 African voyages to the New world, pre-Columbian, 454, 465.
 Agassiz, Louis, 1362.
 Agents, colonial, of Connecticut, 788.
 Agrarian discontent in the Mississippi valley, 1840-1846, 1108.
 Agricultural colonization, 1474.
 Agricultural company, Puget Sound, 1647.
 Agricultural credit. *See* Farm loan law.
 Agricultural society of Albemarle, Virginia, 2283, 2293.
 Agriculture, 2283-2294; America's first school of, 2291; Missouri, 2287; New York state, 706; of the Indians, 185, 274; Ontario, 2980; revolution, 2279; revolution in New England, 2285. *See also* Agrarian discontent, Corn (Indian), Grain trade, and Irrigation.
 Aguado, Pedro de, 3094.
 Aguilar. *See* Sanchez de Aguilar.
 Ainse, Sally, 2962.
 Air, conquest of the, 2279.
 Air force, American, 2121. *See also* Lafayette esca- drille.
 Airhart, John, 1665.
 Aitke, Robert, 820.
 Alton, A. S., 40, 1163.
 Alabama, 1141-1156; Catholic church in, in 1822, 2413; De Soto's route through, 397; Indian mounds in, 175; Indian towns in, 229, 232, 233, 261; prehistoric mound in, 202.
 "Alabama," battle with the "Kearsarge," 1864, 917.
 Alabama anthropological society, 70.
 Alamance, battle of, 1777, 828a.
 Alaska, 1157-1159; bibliography, 30; boundary de- limitation, 2145; purchase of, 1158.
 Albany, N. Y., colonial records of, 713.
 Albemarle (Va.) agricultural society, 2283, 2293.
 Alberta, Can., Catholic schools in, 3001.
 Albertsworth, E. F., 2180.
 Albrecht, Jacob, 2423.
 Albrecht Brethren, 2423.
 Albright, G. L., 2313.
 Alcázar, Cayetano, 3017.
 Alden family, 1912, 1913.
 Alden house at Duxbury, 2569.
 Alexander, C. B., 2521.
 Alexandria, Va., 1617, 1624, 2295, 2311, 2384; acad- emy, 2522.
 Alexis, *Rév. Père*, 2717, 2918a.
 Algonkin Indians, 214; implements of, 173.
 Alien and sedition laws, 2187.
 Allaben, Frank, 1496, 2013.
 Allason, William, 1630.
 Alleghany state park, 1501.

- Allegheny co., Pa., 1555.
 Allen, E. B., 569.
 — F. J., 1565.
 — J. A., 2708, 2711.
 — L. F., 1501.
 — Thomas, 1351.
 — W. W., 1694.
 Allen family, 1905; of South Carolina, 1574.
 Allen-Hogan prize fight, 1272.
 Allerton family, 1914.
 Allied shipping control, 1040.
 Allouez, *Father Claude*, 1654.
 Almanacs, New York, 1694-1850, 35.
 Alsberg, C. L., 2352.
 Altamira y Crevea, Rafael, 3014.
 Álvarez, J. S., 3198.
 Álvarez de Paz, Diego, 3103.
 Amana, Ia., 1280.
 Amazon river, 3067, 3230a.
 America, discovery of, 403, 455, 456 (*see also* Columbus, and pre-Columbian voyages to the New world); influence upon the politics, commerce, and social conditions of Europe, prior to 1792, 564; name of, 387.
 "America's making," festival and exhibit, 107.
 America in general, aboriginal Mexico, Central America, West Indies, and South America, 278-384; antiquities, 165-227; discovery and exploration, 385-465; Indians, 228-277.
 America-Japan society, 2128a.
 American academy of political and social science, "Annals" of, 36.
 American board of commissioners for foreign missions, 1105.
 American Catholic historical association, annual meeting, 1920, 60.
 American convention of abolition societies, 896, 898.
 "American dictionary of dates," 508.
 American ethnological society, 110.
 American expeditionary force, European war, 1917-1918, 1020; divisional record, 1075a; in Germany, 1007; in the St. Mihiel offensive, 1023; military supplies, 1018; narrative of service in, 1029, 1043; official newspaper of, 1027; remount service, 1081; transportation of troops and military supplies, 1016, 1022; war-time letters of a member of, 1012. *See also* Military units, European war.
 American geographical society of New York, 386; expedition to South America, in 1918, 3240.
 American historical association, annual meeting, 1920, 106; directory of members, 61; proceedings in 1918, 62.
 "American journal of international law," index to, 37.
 American museum of natural history, 300, 303.
 American numismatic society, 1106.
 American public health association, 2352.
 American school citizenship league, 63.
 American society of international law, "Proceedings," index to, 37.
 American spirit. *See* Americanism, and National characteristics and ideals.
 American telephone and telegraph company, 1870.
 Americana, early, 5, 6, 449. *See also* Early accounts of America to 1600.
 Americanism, 559. *See also* National characteristics and ideals.
 Americanization, teaching of history as a factor in, 160.
 Ames, C. W., 1688.
 Amherst, Sir Jeffrey, 595.
 Amherst, Mass., 1390.
 Amparo, writ of, 3136.
 Anæsthesia, discoverers of, 2712.
 Anawan, atonement of, 646.
 Anawan rock pageant, 646.
 Ancient order of Hibernians, 2344.
 Anderson, C. C., 914.
 — George, 1413.
 — J. D., 1804.
 — James, 466.
 — R. B., 197.
 — William, 2261, 2262.
 Andersonville prison, 914.
 Andersonville prison park, 943.
 Andersson, Gunnar, 1833.
 Andover, Mass., 1055.
 André, Marius, 564, 3106, 3128.
 Andrew, A. P., 1042.
 Andrews, C. M., 790, 796.
 — E. W., 790.
 — F. D., 1465, 2096.
 — M. P., 514.
 Angell, Israel, 1689.
 — J. B., 1413.
 Anglican church. *See* Church of England.
 Anglo-American historical conference, 1921, 87, 105.
 Anglo-French struggle for control in America, 576.
 See also English-French struggle for supremacy in the New world.
 Anian, Strait of, search for, 401.
 Animals of the Old Northwest, 1107.
 Annapolis, Md., 486.
 Annapolis Valley, Nova Scotia, 2910.
 "Annual magazine subject-index, 1920," 2.
 Ansel, Franz, 996.
 Anthony, Katharine, 2661.
 Anthropological society, Alabama, 70; of Washington, D. C., 100.
 Anthropology, of Guiana, 296a; Hawaii, 3288, 3290; Philippine Islands, 3293; recent publications regarding, 22.
 Antigonish, Nova Scotia, 2912.
 Antigua, description of, 1774, 3170.
 Antillana, 26.
 Antilles, Carib Indians of, 338; D'Estaing at, 830.
 See also West Indies.
 Antiquities, 165-227; public documents relating to, 32.
 Anti-slavery movement in Ohio, 902. *See also* Abolition of slavery.
 Applegate, Lindsay, 1535a.
 Appomattox, Va., battle of, 1865, 922.
 Apprenticeship, 2333.
 Arabian expedition to America, pre-Columbian, 454, 465.
 Araoz de la Madrid, Gregorio, 3107.
 Ararat, city of, on Grand Island, N. Y., 1501.
 Arbitration, industrial, during the World war, 1025.
 Arce, E. J., 337.
 Archaeological explorations, 181, 184, 195, 196; Brazil, 299; Chaco canyon, N. Mex., 187; Cuba, 309; Guatemala, 378; Mexico, 379; New Mexico, 187, 209, 211; of the Smithsonian institution, 218, 219; Texas, 208.

- Archaeology, Central American, 337; Colombian, 5, 349; Hawaiian, 323, 329; Indiana, 166; Iroquois, 217; Mexican, 279; Paraná, Brazil, 369; Peru, 382; recent publications regarding, 22. *See also* Antiquities, and Ruins, prehistoric.
- Archer, A. P., 806.
- Archibald, Sir Adams, 2903.
- Architecture, colonial, 577, 581, 736; colonial, in South Carolina, 1571; early American, 2569, 2579, 2582, 2583a, 2584, 2589-2592, 2596, 2599; prehistoric, 209, 346; work of Daniel H. Burnham, 2606. *See also* Interior decoration.
- Archives, Canadian northwest, 3004; concerning Chilean cities, 3099; French, documents relating to America in, 55; French Louisiana, 772a, 1303; Maryland, 735; national, building for, 51; Province of Quebec, 2825, 2826, 2941, 2943, 2950, 2951; Spanish, 50a; Spanish, relating to the Philippines, 3292; Tennessee, 88, 144. *See also* Archivo general de Indias, and Sources and documents.
- Archives and manuscript collections, 40-59. *See also* Archivo general de Indias.
- Archivo general de Indias, Seville, Spain, 40, 44, 50a, 54; documents concerning Chilean cities, 3099.
- Arctic exploration, 478; Canadian expedition of 1913 to 1918, 474, 475; history of, 472. *See also* Polar explorations.
- Argenson, Pierre de Voyer, *vicomte* d', 2766.
- Argentine Republic, 3195-3214; antiquities, 296; war of independence, 3107.
- Argentine-Chile boundary dispute, 3196.
- Argentine-Chile treaty limiting armaments, 1902, 3212.
- Arguedas, Alcides, 3215.
- Argüello, María de la Concepción, 1186.
- Arión. *See* Tacna-Arica controversy.
- Arizona, 1160-1162; archaeology, 196, 218, 219; Basket-maker caves of, 184.
- Arles, Henri d', 2718a, 2913.
- Armed neutrality of 1780, 2134.
- Armistice of 1918, 1011.
- Armor, prehistoric. *See* Breastplate.
- Arms, G. F., 2427.
- Arms and crests for Americans, 1898.
- Armstrong, S. C., 1670, 2560, 2561.
- Armstrong family, 1909.
- Army, U. S., Field artillery school at Fort Sill, 1533; First regiment of cavalry, 2114; General staff, research work in the Historical branch, 139; in Germany, 1007; inspector-general of, 55; outline histories of infantry regiments, 2125; Tenth cavalry regiment, 2115. *See also* American expeditionary force, and Regimental histories.
- Arneson, E. P., 1589.
- Arnold, F. A., 697.
- Mrs. F. L., 2953.
- T. J., 915.
- William, 697.
- Arnold's Point (R. I.) cup stone, 177.
- Arrows, poisoned, of the Indians, 360.
- Arsandaux, H., 278, 279.
- rt, in Indiana, 2573; Indian, 258; Indian turquoise work, 191; prehistoric, 193, 200, 286, 288, 293, 311, 324, 327, 334, 343, 365. *See also* Architecture prehistoric, Fine arts, Ornament, and Pottery, prehistoric.
- Art museum, Boston, 2572; New York, 2594.
- Arthur, C. A., 1730.
- Artifacts, aboriginal, 165, 189, 191, 193, 194, 300, 303, 335. *See also* Implements, prehistoric, and Utensils, aboriginal.
- Artillery, in the European war, 1076, 1078, 1083, 1097; school at Fort Sill, 1533.
- Artists, early American, 2583; French Canadian, 2937; Indiana, 2573; Newport, R. I., 2581. *See also* Fine arts, biography, and Portrait painters.
- Arts and crafts, colonial, 570.
- Aruac Indians, 239.
- Asbury, Francis, 2452a.
- Asbury mission, Ala., 1144.
- Asensio, Esteban de, 3074.
- Ash, Joseph, 763.
- Asiatic connection of the New world, early globes showing, 460.
- Assiniboine, district of, Can., 3004.
- Associated press, 2688.
- "Associates," 765.
- Association of the bar of the city of New York, library of, 2337.
- Associations, bar associations, origin and uses of, 2245; Patten library association, of Bath, Me., 1321. *See also* Societies.
- Astor, J. J., 2632.
- Astorians in South Dakota, 1584.
- Athens, Pa., 210.
- Atkeson, M. M., 2635.
- Atkinson family, 1907.
- Atlanta campaign, 1863, 926.
- Atlantic Ocean. *See* Transatlantic voyages.
- Atlantic states, southern and middle, travel in, in 1765, 486.
- Atlas, 16th century, 462; world, 1537, 385.
- Atwood, C. C., 2012.
- W. F., 609.
- Auclair, E. J., 2919.
- Audet, F. J., 2718, 2920.
- Augusta, Me., 1314.
- Augusta co., Va., 725, 1544.
- Augustus, M. E., 1413.
- Aurner, C. R., 2498.
- Austin, Mary, 2628.
- Authors. *See* Literature, biographical, and Writers.
- Automobile makers, 2296.
- Automobiles. *See* Steam wagon.
- Avery, C. L., 570.
- C. W., 2105.
- Joseph, 480.
- S. P., 1690.
- Aviators. *See* Air force and Lafayette escadrille.
- Axe, a prehistoric, 194.
- Axel, Charles, 3190.
- Ayacucho, maréchal d'. *See* Sucre, Antonio José de, maréchal d'Ayacucho.
- Ayllón, Lucas Vásquez de, 1113.
- Ayres, H. M., 2628.
- Azevedo, J. Lucio d', 3224.
- Aztecs, 329; calendar, 284, 344; ruins, 209, 227.
- Babcock, W. H., 388.
- Bacon, A. O., 1691.
- C. W., 2181.
- E. M., 1326.
- Bacot, T. W., 1570.
- Bacteriology, 2352

- Badelart, P. L. F., 2759.
 Baer, J. L., 165.
 Baffin, William, voyages of, 472.
 Bally, Muriel, 2214.
 Baird family, 1915.
 Baker, C. W., 1007a.
 — F. W., 610.
 — G. P., 611.
 — H. M., 807.
 — N. D., 1008.
 Baker family charts, 1916.
 Bakersfield, Vt., 2051.
 Balance, Roman, 340.
 Balch, A. B., 1204.
 — T. W., 720.
 Balcom, S. F., 166.
 Baldensperger, Fernand, 2695.
 Baldivia, J. M., 3216.
 Baldwin, H. S., 1071.
 — S. E., 622.
 — Simeon, 1341.
 — W. W., 1755a.
 Ball, F. K., 516.
 — Mary, 1692.
 Ball family, 1908.
 Ballards, French Canadian political, 2868, 2869.
 Ballinger, R. A., 1672.
 Ballivián, Adolfo, 3217.
 Ballston Spa, N. Y., 47.
 Baltimore, Charles Calvert, Lord Baltimore, 733.
 Baltimore, Md., 2443.
 Baltimore co., Md., 734.
 Bancroft, George, 2640.
 — H. H., 167.
 Bangs, C. H., 612.
 Bankhead, J. H., 1693.
 Banking, Canadian, founders of, 2875; in Missouri, 1880-1920, 2328; in Michigan, 2327; in New York and other English colonies, 2324; national system, 1869-1914, 2329, 2330.
 Banks family, 1999.
 Banks, in Michigan, 1496, 2327; New York city, 1496; Bank of New York, 2324; Bank of the United States, 1883, 2187; Battle Creek, Mich. first, 1417; First national exchange bank, Port Huron, Mich., 2327.
 Banneker, Benjamin, 1694.
 Bannerstones, aboriginal, 165.
 Bannon, Henry, 1525.
 Banta, D. D., 2523, 2536.
 Baptist church, Daretown, N. J., 1472; Waterman, Ill., 1210.
 Baptists, community at Ephrata, Pa., 1564; in the colonial period, 2389.
 Bar, Louisiana, 1300; southern Illinois, 1214. *See also* Association of the bar of the city of New York, Bench and bar, Judiciary, and Lawyers.
 Bar associations, origin and uses of, 2245
 Barbagelata, H. D., 3108.
 Barbary States, war with, 1815, 880.
 Barbeau, C. M., 2740.
 Barce, Elmore, 228, 1107.
 Barclay, Gilbert, 786.
 Barco, Pedro del, 3102.
 Bard, T. R., 1183.
 Barkley, A. J., 1250.
 Barnes, A. M., 762.
 Barnes, H. E., 64, 65, 1495, 1537, 2272-2274.
 — J. K., 2296.
 Barnett, L. M., 2524.
 Barnouw, A. J., 613.
 Barnstable, Mass., 2052.
 Barnstable co., Mass., 2053.
 Barnum, P. T., 1670.
 Barr, A. S., 66, 67.
 Barrows, C. H., 1327.
 Barry, J. G., 1696.
 — James, 1696.
 Bart, Silas, 2396.
 Barthe, J. B. M., 2921.
 Bartholomew co., Ind., 1240.
 Bartlett, J. G., 664, 2014.
 — W. A., 1803.
 — W. W., 1654.
 Barton, A. O., 1656.
 — E. S., 1917.
 — W. E., 1803.
 Barton family, 1917.
 Baruch, B. M., 998.
 Baskerville, J. M., 2568.
 Baskerville, P. H., 1981.
 Basket-makers, Indian, 184.
 Baskets, Indian, 268.
 Basking Ridge, N. J., 1475.
 Bassett, J. S., 505, 1637, 2628.
 — N. L., 1314.
 Bassett's "Short history of the United States," 532.
 Bastos. *See* Fernández Bastos.
 Batchelder, S. F., 2525.
 Bates, A. C., 703, 788.
 Bath, Me., 1321.
 Bathtub, America's first, 2349.
 Battle, H. B., 168, 229.
 Battle Creek, Mich., 1417, 2508.
 Battle of Monterey, Cal., 1846, 895.
 Battle of San Pasqual, 1846, 892.
 Battlefields, Revolutionary, 908; World war, 1026.
 Battles, Civil war, 915, 918-922, 926, 928, 931, 936, 938, 947, 963, 969, 970, 979; Civil war, naval, 917, 923, 976; Revolutionary, 795, 814, 816, 821, 828, 828a, 831, 832, 834; Spanish-American war, 995; World war, 1021, 1023, 1044.
 Baudrillart, Alfred, 2464.
 Baxter, J. P., 1697, 1698.
 — Sylvester, 2569.
 Bay, J. C., 2376.
 Bayfield, H. W., 2865.
 Bayle, Constantino, 389, 390, 3015, 3075, 3077.
 Bayles, W. H., 1496.
 Bayley, F. W., 1733.
 — Gen. Jacob, 2223.
 Beach, J. W., 2628.
 Beads, of the Indians, 169.
 Beal, Joseph, 808.
 Beale, Joseph, 1863a.
 Beaman, Hannah, 688, 1699.
 Bean, E. C., 2265.
 Bear Mountain, N. Y., 1499.
 Beard, C. A., 515.
 — M. R., 515.
 Beardsley, F. G., 614.
 Beatty, H. M., 2615.
 Beaucours, Malepart de, 2937.
 Beaudet, Henri, 2718a.

- Beaufort, S. C., 1571.
 Beaumont, William, 1658.
 Beaver Island, Mich., 1414.
 Becker, E. V., 1948, 1968, 2028, 2048.
 Bécker, Jerónimo, 391, 3016, 3246.
 Bedford, D. H., 2968.
 Bedwell, C. E. A., 2903a.
 Beebe, Clarence, 1918.
 Beebe family, 1918.
 Beecher, H. W., 1670, 2385, 2453.
 ——— Lyman, 2385.
 Behring Strait, early New world map containing, 462.
 Bek, W. G., 1425.
 Belcourt, G. A., 3006.
 Belgian participation in Magellan's voyage, 415.
 Belgians, King of, visit to the United States, 1919, 996.
 Bell, Alexander Graham, 566.
 ——— Hamilton, 280.
 ——— J. C., 1108.
 ——— J. C., jr., 504.
 Bell telephone company, 1870.
 Bellechasse, seigneurie de, 2832.
 Bellesime, Alexander, 827.
 Belli, Carlos, 281.
 Belmont, M. de, 2767.
 Belote, T. T., 809, 871.
 Beltrán, Hernando, 3102.
 Beltrán y Rózpide, Ricardo, 392, 3078a.
 Bench and bar, of northern Ohio, 1531; of southern Illinois, 1214. *See also* Bar, and Judiciary.
 Benedict, T. E., 821.
 ——— W. H., 1466.
 Benjamin, Marcus, 1840.
 Bennett, A. M., 1206.
 Benson, F. W., 2605.
 ——— N. P., 2246.
 Bentley, William, 1341.
 Benton, E. J., 517.
 Béral, Carol, 282.
 Berdahl, C. A., 2182.
 Bergen co., N. J., 1467.
 Bergholtz, N. Y., pottery, 1501.
 Bering Strait. *See* Behring Strait.
 Berkeley, Norborne, Baron de Botetourt, 1642.
 Berkeley co., W. Va., 1653.
 Bermudas, reference history of, 3032.
 Bernardini, *Monsignor*, 2398.
 Bernbaum, Ernest, 626.
 Bernstorff, J. H. A. H. A., *graf* von, 2140.
 Berrien co., Mich., 1413.
 Berry, J. K., 1462.
 Berry cemetery, Oakland, Ill., 1237.
 Berthier, seigneurie de, 2832.
 Berthier-en-bas, Quebec, 2832.
 Berthold, V. M., 3195, 3247.
 Bertrand, C., 2810.
 Berwick, Me., 2054.
 Bethel theological seminary, 2395b.
 Bethlehem, Pa., 1547.
 Beveridge, A. J., 1815, 1817, 2183, 2184.
 Beverly, Ont., 2958a.
 Beverly Farms, Mass., 1345.
 Beverwyck, N. Y., 713. *See also* Albany.
 Beyer, Hermann, 283-287.
 Bibaud, Michel, 2718a.
 Bibb, J. P., 1142.
 Bibber family, 1919.
 "Bible communists," 2393.
 Bible society work in Maryland, 1810-1920, 2392.
 Bibles, popular, 2628.
 Bibliography, 1-35; Brazilian history, geography and ethnology, 3225; California history, 1165; guide for American church history, 2389; Hispanic American, 3036; Niagara Falls, 1505; Ohioana, 538a; prehistoric ruins at Uxmal, Yucatan, 362; West Indies, 3161; works relating to the Maya language, 380.
 "Biblioteca Ayacucho," 3107.
 Bickelhaupt, W. G., 1050.
 Biddle, Edward, 2612.
 Bidwell, P. W., 2285.
 Bieber, R. P., 571.
 Bijlsma, R., 3258, 3259.
 Billerica, Mass., 1349.
 Binswanger, A. O., 1075.
 Biographical school reader, 1678, 1679.
 Biography, Alabama, 1154; American Catholic hierarchy, 10; Canadian, 2731, 2865, 2880, 2884, 2885, 2907a, 2908, 2915, 2915a; comprehensive, 1670-1683; educational, 2560-2568; fine arts, 2604-2625; individual, 1684-1897; Iowa, 1270; literary, 2641-2705; of representative men, as history course, 63; of the presidents of the United States, 508; religious, 2452-2497; Virginia, 1616. *See also* Pen portraiture.
 Bird, E. K., 1467.
 Birket-Smith, Kaj, 342.
 Birks, R. E., 1328, 1699.
 Birmingham, Ala., 1152.
 Bixby, G. S., 1763.
 Bizzell, W. B., 2286.
 Black, G. F., 2357.
 ——— John, 2855.
 ——— T. H., 1497.
 "Black Hawk," Indian chief, 230.
 Black Hills country, So. Dak., 1581, 2300.
 Blackburn, Gideon, 2542.
 Blackburn family, 1920.
 Blackburn college, Carlinville, Ill., 2542.
 Blackman, E. V., 1196.
 Blackmar, F. W., 1061.
 Blackstone, Sir William, son and grandson of, 2870.
 Blackstone's commentaries on the laws of England subscribers in Virginia, 1641.
 Blackwell, Elizabeth, 2799.
 Blackwell's Island, N. Y., 1498.
 Bladensburg, battle of, 1814, 881.
 Blaine, J. G., 1730.
 Blaine mansion, Augusta, Me., 1314.
 Blair, Gist, 2185.
 ——— John, 756.
 Blaisdell, A. F., 516.
 Blake, Edward, 2879, 2884.
 Blanco-Fombona, Rufino, 393, 3107, 3109.
 Blanket Indians, 267.
 Blanshard, F. B., 2640.
 Blauvelt, G. A., 1499.
 Blázquez, Angel, 3291.
 Blázquez y Delgado-Aguilera, Antonio, 394-396, 3017, 3062.
 Blegen, T. C., 1110.
 Bliss, Daniel, 1670.

- Blizzard in Iowa in 1856, 1285.
 Blockade, Civil war, 946; French, of Mexico, 3152;
 of Nicaragua, British, 3157; of the La Plata,
 1838-1845, 3211; pacific, legality of, 3152.
 Bloom, L. B., 1492.
 Bloomingdale, Harry, 615.
 Blue, C. S., 2850.
 Boas, Franz, 231.
 Boddy, E. M., 2358.
 Bogardus, F. S., 538.
 Bogart, E. L., 1009.
 Boifeuillet, J. T., 1691.
 Boisclerc, Lanoullier de, 2819.
 Boishébert, Charles des Champs de, 588.
 Boit, John, 1111, 1112.
 Bok, Edward, 2644.
 Boland, F. K., 1766.
 Bolívar, Simón, 3109, 3112, 3120, 3123-3124, 3126-
 3128, 3133, 3134; traitor among the entourage of,
 3128.
 Bolivia, 3215-3223; antiquities, 371; boundary dis-
 pute with Peru, 3219; French diplomacy in,
 3222; hostile demonstration of Chile against,
 1879, 3223; independence, recognized by France,
 3057; Indians of, 294.
 Bolton, E. S., 2589a.
 — H. E., 1104, 1113, 1185, 2313.
 — R. P., 810, 1500.
 — Theodore, 2570, 2571, 2608.
 Boltwood, Edmund, 995.
 Boman, Eric, 288.
 Bonar, J., 2719.
 Bond, P. S., 1010.
 Bonham, M. L., 897.
 Bonnécamps, J. P. de, 468.
 Bonneville, B. L. E., 1650.
 Bonney, W. P., 1646.
 Boone's part in the Wilderness road, 1295.
 Boonesboro, Ia., 1250.
 Boot and shoe industry, 2299.
 Booth, Edwin, 1670.
 — John Wilkes, capture of, 937.
 — William, 1670.
 Borah, W. E., 998.
 Borden family, 1906.
 Bosi, Alfredo, 2359.
 Boston, Mass., 1353; Christmas celebrations in,
 2350; the Common, 1360; contract for building
 a house in, 1679, 696; Copp's Hill burying ground,
 1377a; description and travel, in 1853, 479;
 King's Chapel, contract to build, 1688, 696;
 literary notables of, 2640; miniature painter of,
 1792-1809, 2608; Museum of fine arts, 2572; old
 gardens, 1357; painting of the city and harbor,
 1839, 2601; rambles around old, 1326; Saturday
 club, 1362; siege, 1774, 831; witchcraft in, in
 1688, 678.
 Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn narrow-gauge
 railroad, 1329.
 Boston and Maine railroad, 2314.
 Boston News-letter items relating to Essex county,
 665.
 Boston public library, 3; Ticknor collection, 2341.
 Botany. *See* Tobacco.
 Botetourt, Lord, 1642.
 Boucault, N. G., 2768.
 Boucher, C. S., 885.
 Boudinot, Adriana, 1921.
 Boudinot family, 1921.
 Boundary, Alaska, delimitation of, 2145; Canada-
 United States, delimitation of, 2145, 2147;
 Illinois-Wisconsin, survey of, 1220; New Mexico-
 Mexico, and the Gadsden treaty, 2158.
 Boundary disputes, Argentine-Chile, 3196; Colom-
 bia-Venezuela, 3253; Ecuador-Peru, 3262, 3274;
 in Spanish America, 3038; Panama-Costa Rica,
 3158; Pennsylvania-Maryland, 735; Peru-
 Bolivia, 3219. *See also* Oregon boundary
 question.
 Bourdoux ancestry of the Boudinots, 1921.
 Bourne, H. E., 517.
 Bourne, Mass., 636, 1331.
 Bovey, Wilfred, 916.
 Bowditch, C. P., 1700.
 Bowen, E. W., 2675, 2687.
 Bowen family, 1922.
 Bowers, J. E., 2720.
 Bowman, G. E., 616-618, 1912, 1913, 1924-1926,
 1943, 1958, 1991, 1996, 2004, 2008-2010, 2022,
 2025, 2029, 2037, 2041, 2042, 2052, 2053, 2073, 2110,
 Bowne, B. P., 2454.
 Boxford, Mass., 682, 683.
 Boy brigade of South Carolina, Confederate, 965,
 "Boy scouts' life of Lincoln," 1805.
 Boyd, A. M., 4.
 — C. N., 2706.
 — John, 2922.
 — W. K., 2628.
 Boyden, W. L., 4a.
 Boyer, C. S., 1468-1470, 2377.
 Boyer family, 1923.
 Boyle, John, 1701.
 Boylston, Nicholas, 1365, 1702.
 Boynton, P. H., 597, 2626, 2628.
 Bradford, Gamaliel, 2620.
 — William, 145.
 Bradford family, 1908, 1924-1926.
 Bradford, Ia., 1255, 1271.
 Bradford, Mass., 2055.
 Bradford's "History of the Plymouth plantation,"
 617, 660.
 Bradlee, F. B. C., 917, 1328, 2314, 2315.
 Bradley, A. G., 2852.
 Bradner, Leicester, 698.
 Brady, C. T., 1786.
 Bradshaw, Charles, 1207.
 Bradsher, E. L., 2627, 2628.
 Bradwell, I. G., 918-922.
 Brady, A. W., 2429.
 Bragg's retreat from middle Tennessee, 1863, 981.
 Braid, Andrew, 2954.
 Brainerd, Cephas, 1802.
 — Marion, 2226.
 Brame, J. Y., 169, 1143.
 Branderburger, C., 3225.
 Brandon, E. E., 506.
 Brandy parliament of 1678, 2811.
 Brannon, P. A., 70, 232, 233, 1144-1148.
 Branom, F. K., 1208.
 Brant, Joseph, 822.
 Brantley, B. D., 1197.
 Brantley co., Ga., 1197.
 Brasseur de Bourbourg, C. E., 2866.
 Bratt, John, 1453.

- Brattleboro, Vt., 1606.
 Brawley, Benjamin, 2360, 2361.
 Bray, Thomas, 765.
 Brazil, 3224-3245; antiquities, 299, 360, 369; civil war in, 1824, 3231; diplomatic negotiations with the revolutionary junta of Argentina, 1810, 3208; discovery and exploration, 3068; Dutch colonization, 3105; Dutch conquest, 1624-1654, 3234; Dutch-Portuguese struggle for the possession of, 3105; independence of, historical and geographical congress to commemorate, 76; Indians of, 320, 367, 372, 384; Portuguese discovery of, 447; revolution, 1824, 3118; travels in, 1868-1876, 3194.
 Brazilian Empire, causes of collapse, 3229.
 Breakey family, 1907.
 Breastplate, prehistoric, 364.
 Breckinridge, J. C., 55.
 Brégy, Katherine, 2690.
 Breithaupt, W. H., 2955.
 Brendan, Saint, legend of, 425; voyage of, 408.
 Brethren, Church of the, 2420.
 Breton, A. C., 289.
 Brewster, William, autograph signature, 618; books printed by, 618.
 Briggs, Herbert, 1249.
 — J. E., 1252, 1253, 2129, 2130, 2256.
 — L. R., 635.
 — Nicholas, 2451.
 Brigham, A. P., 2707.
 — C. S., 2383.
 — Johnson, 1753.
 Brimhall, D. R., 1674.
 Brindley, J. E., 1254.
 Brissot de Warville, J. P., 1341.
 Bristol, T. H., 2108.
 British, account of the American revolution, 795, 800, 802; attack at Bunker Hill, 834; camps in New York city, Revolutionary war, 811; contemporary account of the battle of King's Mountain, 795; fur traders in Oregon, 1815-1840, 1108; posts in West Florida, Spanish expedition against, 1779-1780, 1301, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1311; regiment in the French and Indian war, 593; repulse at Ticonderoga, 1758, 590; Spanish expeditions against, during the American revolution, 1301, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1311; travellers in America, 479, 488, 496. *See also* English, and Great Britain.
 British America, 1760-1867, 2849-2878; 1867-1921, 2879-2900; exploration of the Labrador coast in 1743, 467; French period, 2766-2848; general, 2717-2765; history of the Northwest, 1130; national policy, 2728; regional history, 2901-3012; War of 1812, 2876-2878. *See also* Canada.
 British Columbia, 3009-3012; antiquities, 193; Catholic schools, 3001; Indians, 240; landmarks, 2740.
 British commonwealth, place of Canada in, 562. *See also* British Empire.
 British Empire, American colonies as part of, 419, 450, 572, 575, 576, 579, 585, 596; American relations with, 2150; anti-imperialism in, 2755; building of, 419; Canada as part of, 2723, 2724, 2728, 2729, 2732, 2739, 2743, 2746, 2753, 2755, 2757, 2765, 2897; founding of, 450; imperial co-operation in war time, 2746; overseas expansion, 2739. *See also* Great Britain.
 British Guiana, 585; Indian war clubs from, 303; reference history, 3032.
 British Honduras, antiquities, 283; reference history, 3032.
 British museum, 385.
 British West Indies, 585, 3162-3172; reference history, 3032.
 Britton, Wiley, 1426.
 Brockton, Mass., 1352, 1364.
 Brodhead, C. D., 2496.
 Bronson, J. R., 565.
 Bronze age, in Peru, 281; in South America, 339, 341, 356.
 Brook Farm, 1387.
 Brooke, Frances, 2850.
 Brooks, Phillips, 1670, 2385, 2455, 2456.
 — R. P., 886.
 Brown, A. R., 1187.
 — C. E., 170-174, 1781.
 — H. C., 1255.
 — H. D., 2326.
 — I. B., 1927.
 — J. R., 2318.
 — John, 1703-1706; execution of, 1705; raid on Harper's Ferry, 899, 904, 1721, 1722.
 — Joseph, 1707.
 — P. M., 3153.
 — R. L., 1928.
 Brown family, 1927; of New York, 1907; of Rowan co., N. C., 1928.
 Brown-Stoddart families, 1903.
 Brown university. *See* John Carter Brown library.
 Browne, G. W., 1075a.
 — Jonathan, 786.
 Browning, C. H., 2038.
 — W., 1803.
 — W. E., 3018, 3112.
 — William, 1712.
 Brownson, L. B., 619, 1330, 1331.
 — M. A., 620.
 Bruce, P. A., 2526.
 Bruchési, Émile, 2916.
 Brückner, Eduard, 398.
 Bruneau, A. A., 2769.
 Brunet, Jean, 1655.
 Brunswick co., Va., 2056.
 Bryan, G. M., 1590.
 — G. S., 2112.
 — J. W., 999.
 Bryan treaties, 2168.
 Bryant, W. M., 1399.
 Bryce, James (Viscount Bryce), 71, 640, 2247, 2721, 2722, 3019; estimate of Canada, 2758.
 — P. H., 2352.
 Buccaneers, 579. *See also* Filibusters, and Pirates.
 Buchwald, Nathaniel, 2628.
 Buck, S. J., 1418.
 Buckland, Mass., 2057.
 Bucklew, L. L., 1076.
 Bucyrus (Ohio), high school, 81.
 Buenos Aires, University of, publications of the history section, 3214.
 Buffalo, N. Y., 1501, 1515, 1518.
 "Buffalo Bill" (W. F. Cody), 1719.
 Buffalo historical society, 1501.
 Buffalo range of the Northwest, 1138.

- Building, construction in colonial Massachusetts, 696; oldest frame building in America, 736. *See also* Houses, historic.
- Bulkeley, J. P., 572.
- Bullock, C. S., 1804.
- Bulnes, Gonzalo, 3218.
- Bunker Hill, battle of, 1775, 831, 834.
- Bunnell, L. H., 1708.
- Burbank, A. S., 1332.
- Burdick, C. K., 2186.
- Bureau of American ethnology, U. S., publications of, 28.
- Bureaus, colonial, 1371.
- Burgoyne's imprisoned army, 779.
- Burial customs. *See* Cremation, Funeral masks, and Mummification.
- Burleson, H. L., 2480.
- Burlington, Ia., 1251.
- Burnap family, 1929.
- Burnet, M. Q., 2573.
- Burnett, E. C., 776.
- Burnett genealogy, 1929.
- Burnham, D. H., 2606.
- R. B., 175.
- W. H., 2563.
- Burr, Aaron, 1708a.
- G. L., 62.
- Burrage, C. D., 624.
- Burroughs, John, 1847, 2645-2651.
- Burton, H. H., 1077.
- Burton family of Virginia, 1930.
- Burwash, E. M., 2724.
- Bush-Brown, H. K., 2607.
- Bushnell, Horace, 2385.
- Business, conditions, about 1840, 1379; state regulation of, in Massachusetts, 2312.
- Butler, Ezra, 1709.
- J. G., 1876.
- J. G., Jr., 1526.
- Butler family, 1931.
- Butler co., Pa., 1551.
- Butte, Mont., 1451.
- Butte co., Cal., 1165.
- Buttz, H. A., 2457.
- R. Q., 1240.
- By, John, 2759.
- Bye, A. E., 1932.
- Bye family coat of arms, 1932.
- Byington, L. F., 1128.
- Bynum, W. P., 2187.
- Byrd, William, 739.
- Cabet, Étienne, 2275.
- Cabeza de Vaca, Alvar Núñez, 1113.
- Cabins, early Iowa, 1281.
- Cabot, M. R., 1606.
- Sebastian, map of, 1544, 414.
- Cabrillo, Juan Rodríguez, 1113.
- Cadillac, Mich., 1413.
- Cady, Henry, 2095.
- Cadzow, D. A., 252.
- Cahokia Indian mounds, 180.
- Caingang Indians, 3230.
- Cairns, W. B., 2628.
- Calchaqui Indians. *See* Diaguite Indians.
- Calder, C. M., 2034.
- Calderón. *See* García Calderón.
- Caldwell, Charles, 2710.
- Caledonia settlement, Ont., 2976.
- Calendar, Aztec, 284, 344; Maya, 326; prehistoric, 306. *See also* String records.
- Calhoun, J. C., 1710.
- California, 1163-1186; aboriginal artifacts from, 189; admission to the Union, 1178; discoverer of the Yosemite valley, 1708; discovery of, 401; Drake's discoveries, 466a; Fremont's journey to, 1845-1844, 1128; gold rush to, 1132; in the World war, 1052, 1053; Indians of, 218, 237, 254, 255, 257; Mexican war in, 892, 895; officers and enlisted men killed during the World war, 1051; Spanish period, 1113; Swiss settler in, in 1839, 1179.
- California Historical survey commission, publication of, 1180; report on the battle of San Pasqual, 892; war history dept., 1052, 1053.
- Calk, William, 1292.
- Call, R. K., 865.
- Calle, Manuel, 3020.
- Callegari, G. V., 290.
- Callières, L. H. de, 2770.
- Calver, W. L., 811.
- Calvert family, 1933, 1934.
- Calvinist mind in America, 668.
- Calzada, Rafael, 399.
- Cambridge, Mass., literary notables, 2640; Patriots' day celebration, 1921, 812.
- Cambridge flag, 812.
- "Cambridge history of American literature," 2626, 2628.
- Camden, N. J., 1469, 1470.
- Camden co., N. J., 1468-1470, 2377.
- Camehl, A. W., 1501.
- Campbell, A. D., 859, 1157, 1333.
- Duncan, 2430.
- E. F., 1299.
- J. A., 975, 1935.
- J. C., 1114.
- Killis, 2677, 2678.
- Mrs. A. A., 923, 2636, 2671.
- T. J., 2399.
- W. S., 235.
- Campbell family, 1935.
- Camps, Revolutionary, 843.
- Canada, Dominion of, 1867-1921, 2879-2900; abolitionist of, 905; adoption of name at Confederation, 2756; American invasion of, 1775, 2863; and slavery in the United States, 904, 905; bank of commerce, 2894; biography, 2880, 2884, 2885, 2907a, 2908, 2915, 2915a; boundary between the United States and, 2145, 2147; Catholics in, 2717; Confederate agents in, during the American civil war, 916; Confederation, 2889, 3009, 3010; conquest by the British, 2847, 2848; constitutional history, 2729; democracy in, 2763; economic history, 2858, 2891, 2925, 2989; educational history, 2881, 2887, 2916, 2925, 2933, 2961, 2988, 3001, 3007; Eskimos, 251, 252; federal system, 2765; federalism, 2744; financial history, 2875, 2900, 2906b; fine arts, 2881, 2937; first common law court, 2994; first novelist, 2850; franchise act, 2889; historians, 2718a; historic landmarks, 2740, 2760a; history of, 76; Indian affairs, 2734; Indians, 218, 220, 240; Indians, in the World war, 2896; invasion, 1776-1778, 793; literary history, 2733, 2742, 2747, 2750, 2751, 2850, 2881,

- 2888, 2892, 2914, 2919, 2925, 2949; Lord Bryce's estimate of, 2758; loss of, French Canadian chansons relating to, 2804; military forces in, 1778-1781, 2853; military history, 2746; military régime, 1780-1783, 2854; missions, and the Deerfield captives in 1704, 666, 674; naval forces, 1778-1781, 2853; negroes, and the John Brown raid, 904; Northwest rebellion of 1885, 3000; patron saint, 2791; petition of Quebec for selection as capital, 2952; place in the British commonwealth, 562; political biography, 2915, 2915a, 2922, 2956; political history under British rule, 2855-2860; political leaders, 2880, 2884-2886, 2889, 2890; politics and government, 2753, 2755, 2763, 2765, 2825, 2855-2860, 2867, 2874, 2879, 2885, 2886, 2889, 2897, 2915, 2924, 2956, 3004, 3009, 3010; prime minister, first, 2889; prime minister 1892-1894, 2915; public health in, 2352; rebellion of 1837, 2857; reciprocity treaty of 1854, 2858a; relations with the empire, 2723, 2724, 2728, 2729, 2732, 2739, 2743, 2746, 2753, 2755, 2757, 2765, 2897; relations with the United States, 562, 2765; religious history, 2720, 2849, 2866, 2907, 2918, 2925, 2928, 2930, 2931, 2939, 2958a, 2959, 2968a, 3002, 3003; school question, 3001, 3007; slavery; 2754; sources of history, 2906a; statistics in, 2741; trade with the Northwest of the United States, in 1792, 492; union of 1822, 2874; war government, 1914-1918, 2897. *See also* British America.
- "Canada," the name, 2756.
- "Canada year book, 1920," 2726.
- "Canadian annual review of public affairs, 1920," 2727.
- Canadian Arctic expedition of 1913 to 1918, 474.
- Canadian invasion, 1775. *See* Quebec expedition, 1775.
- Canadian Northwest, 2996, 2997, 2999-3004; colonization and development, 2889; pioneer days in, 2861; travels and adventures in, 1760-1778, 2862.
- Canadian Pacific railway, 2889.
- Canal Zone, public documents relating to, 34.
- Canals, Miami and Erie canal, 2317; Nicaragua canal, 3156; Panama canal, 34, 994, 3160.
- Cannon, P. H., 518.
- Cano, Juan Sebastián del, 421, 422, 452; globe of, 460.
- Canright, E. J., 1012.
- Cantine, John, 821.
- Capdeville, Augusto, 291.
- Capdevilla, Arturo, 3080.
- Cape Cod, Mass., colonial furniture, 1330; fishing industry, 2305; Indian history, 610; shipwrecks on, 1393, 1394.
- Cape Girardeau, Mo., 1439.
- Cape May co., N. J., 2058.
- Capó Rodríguez, Pedro, 2248.
- Capron, C. J., 1115.
- Captain of industry, Washington as, 1883.
- Captives, the Deerfield, in 1704, 666, 674.
- Cárbia, R. D., 400.
- Cárdenas, Raúl de, 2131, 3021, 3022.
- Cardenas, Cuba, 3173.
- Cardiff giant, 1510.
- Caribbean sea, preponderance of the United States in, 2131, 2132.
- Caribee Islands, establishment of royal authority in, under the Restoration, 3163.
- Caribs, 338, 3163.
- Carignan regiment, 2816, 2821, 2823.
- Carlota Joaquina, the Infanta, 3121.
- Carlson, K. E., 2133.
- Carman, F. A., 2728, 2956.
- Carnegie, Andrew, 1711.
- Carnegie endowment for international peace, 2729.
- Carnegie institution of Washington, 38, 39; Dept. of historical research, 72.
- Caroline, N. Y., 2103.
- Caron, Ivanhoe, 589, 2772, 2854, 2855, 2923.
- Carpenter, J. M., 1538.
- W. S., 2134.
- William, 697.
- Carranza, A. S., 3023.
- Carrier, Lyman, 73.
- Carroll, Charles, of Carrollton, 782.
- Carson, Christopher, "Kit," 1128.
- H. L., 1673, 1778, 2188, 2189, 2618.
- Cartier, Jacques, monument to, 2777.
- Cartographer, Dr. John Mitchell, 73; Italian, 462; Vespucci as, 430.
- Cartography, early, period of the great geographical discoveries, 460; of Chile, 3243; of Colombia, 3256; of Father Eusebio Kino, 3075. *See also* Atlas, Globes, Hydrographic surveys, and Maps.
- Cartwright, Peter, 2458.
- Richard, 2956.
- Carver, Jonathan, 1119, 1712.
- Cary family, 1908.
- Casas, Bartolomé de las, 418, 444, 445, 3063, 3066.
- Casenave, Maurice, 1116.
- Casey, Magdalen, 2773.
- Castellanos, Juan de, 413.
- Castiglioni, Luigi, 1341.
- Castle, Dr. Alfred, 1227.
- W. R., 2696.
- Castle William, dispute regarding the muster rolls of, 672.
- Castro y Oyanguren, Enrique, 3024.
- "Catayo Oriental," 3292.
- Catholic church, 2396-2419; biographical sources of the American hierarchy, 10; in Canada, 2717, 2849, 2866, 2928, 2931, 2939, 3002, 3003; in Canada, French period, 2769; in Nova Scotia, 2907, 2911; in the colonial period, 2389; mission in California, 1170; religious ceremony of, 2930; rôle of the clergy in the Spanish-American revolutionary wars, 3106; schools in western Canada, legal status of, 3001; sixth American cardinal of, 2461. *See also* Franciscans, Jesuits, and Knights of Columbus.
- Catholic education in America, 2506.
- Catholic university of America, 2567.
- Catholicity in Cape Girardeau, Mo., 1439.
- Catholics, contribution to liberty, 563; in Chicago, the first, 1233; in the World war, 1048; press in the United States, 2379.
- Caton, Richard, 1713.
- Cattell, J. M., 1674.
- Caulin, Antonio, 3094.
- Cautery, prehistoric use of, 336.
- Cavalry, Connecticut national guard, 2116; in the European war, 1081; in the St. Mihiel offensive, 1923; First regiment, U. S. army, 2114; Tenth regiment, U. S. army, 2115.
- Caves, Ozark Indian, in Missouri, 219; prehistoric dwelling, 184.

- Cawein, Madison, 2652, 2653.
 Cedar Mountain, battle of, 1862, 918, 919.
 Cedar Rapids and Missouri River railroad, 1250.
 Celebrations. *See* Centennials, Panama-Pacific international exposition, and Tercentenary, Pilgrim.
 Céloron de Blainville, J. P., expedition to the Ohio country, in 1749, 468, 767.
 Cemetery, Mount Auburn, Cambridge, Mass., 1358. *See also* Congressional cemetery, and Copp's Hill burying ground.
 Cemetery inscriptions. *See* Regional genealogy, vital records, etc.
 Centennial exposition, Missouri, 1429.
 Centennial history of Missouri, 1444.
 Centennials, Brazilian independence, 1922, 3226; Canadian, 2907, 2914, 2931, 2933, 2959, 2971; celebration at Yorktown in 1881, 493; four-hundredth anniversary of the discovery of the Philippines, celebration in the Philippines, 3296; Indiana university's, 1249; Indiana Yearly meeting of Friends, 1249; Indiana's, 1249; Indianapolis, 1249; Magellan's voyage of circumnavigation, fourth, 109, 407, 411, 440, 3296; Mexican independence, celebration, 1921, 3149, 3150; Missouri's admission to the Union, 1432, 1444, 1445, 1448; Peruvian independence, 3272; Supreme court of Louisiana, 1300. *See also* Tercentenary.
 Central America, 3153-3160; antiquities, 283, 304, 305, 311, 327, 343, 352, 365, 370, 378; federation of, 3153; geographical and anthropological knowledge concerning, in the 16th century, 376; Indians, 292, 302, 323, 325, 337, 366, 370, 376, 377; movements for independence, 3115.
 Central college, Virginia, 2537.
 Ceramics, early American, 2574; prehistoric, 311. *See also* Pottery.
 Ceremonial organization, Cheyenne, 234.
 Ceremonial societies of the Quileute Indians, 244.
 Ceremonial structure, prehistoric, 209.
 Ceremonies, Indian, 165, 262; Lenape, 247. *See also* Dances (Indian), and Medicine man.
 Ceresco, Wis., 1664.
 Cermeño, Cristoval, 3102.
 Cervantes de Salazar, Francisco, 3096.
 Chaco Canyon, N. Mex., 1492; archaeological explorations, 181; prehistoric ruins, 186, 211.
 Chacón y Calvo, J. M., 3081.
 Chadwick, M. G., 2774.
 "Chain act" of Pennsylvania, 1538.
 Chamberlain, D. H., 1804.
 Chambers, John, 1256.
 Chambersburg, Pa., 2067a.
 Champagne-Marne defensive, 1044.
 Champigny, *chevalier* de, 2834.
 Champlain's map of Plymouth harbor, 1606, 652.
 Chancellor, W. E., 519.
 Chancellorsville, Va., battle of, 1863, 936.
 Chandler, Zachariah, 1714.
 Channing, Edward, 507, 862.
 — William Ellery, 2385, 2459.
 Chansons, French Canadian, 2804.
 Chapais, Thomas, 2718a, 2856, 2857, 2924.
 Chapin, A. A., 1566.
 — C. E., 1837.
 — C. V., 1566, 2352.
 — H. M., 662, 699.
 Chapman, C. E., 401, 466a, 1165.
 — E. T., 74.
 — F. M., 2708.
 — J. J., 1746.
 Chapultepec, Mex., 3144.
 Charcas, "Audiencia" of, 3102.
 Charitable societies. *See* St. Vincent de Paul society, Sisters of charity, and Sisters of mercy.
 Charity doctrine in Wisconsin, 2353.
 Charland, P. V., 2775.
 Charles, L. D., 3158.
 Charles City co., Va., 1613.
 Charleston, S. C., 2579; poets, 2636; vital records 2059-2061.
 Charlestown, W. Va., John Brown at, 899.
 Charleton, M., 592.
 Charlotte co., Va., 852.
 Charlton, N. Y., 2062, 2063.
 Charms, Indian, 220.
 Charnwood, Lord, 1787.
 Chartier, Émile, 2925.
 Chaste, Aimar de, 2835.
 Chastellux, *marquis* de, 1341.
 Châteauguay, battle of, 1813, 2878.
 Chatham, N. J., 1488.
 Chatham, N. Y., 2066a.
 Chatham township, Ont., 2976.
 "Chatham (Ont.) Tri-weekly Planet," 2995.
 Chaumont, J. D. Le Roy de, 1519.
 Chautauqua co., N. Y., 1067, 1506.
 Chautauqua Lake, N. Y., 1497.
 Chautauqua literary and scientific circle, 2342.
 Chautauqua movement, 2342.
 Chelmsford, Mass., 1337, 1346.
 Chenoweth, James, 1294.
 Cherokee Indians, 239, 273; alphabet, inventor of, 245; leader in the Confederate army, 929.
 Cherry, P. P., 1527.
 "Chesapeake," battle with the "Shannon," 1815, 880.
 Chesney, Alexander, 795, 778.
 Chestnut Woods, battle of, 1778, 821.
 Chettro Kettle, Chaco canyon, N. Mex., 187.
 Cheyenne Indians, 234.
 Chibcha Indians, 351.
 Chicago, Ill., church records, 2064; early books printed in, 2376; fire of 1871, 1228; first Catholics in, 1233; history and forecast, 1215; geographic factors in the development of, 1208; plan of the city, 2606; Sisters of mercy in, 2419; Slovaks in 1222; stockyards district, 1217; World's Columbian exposition, 2606.
 Chicago convention of 1860, 2223.
 Chickamauga battlefield, 980.
 Chickasaw Indians, 275.
 Chief justices of the United States, 2233.
 Child labor, 2499; legislation, 2334.
 Child welfare work, 2352.
 Children, compulsory school attendance, 2493.
 "Children of peace," 2988a.
 Chile, archives, 48; Biblioteca nacional, manuscript section of, 3241; boundary dispute with Argentina, 3239; hostile demonstration against Bolivia, 1879, 3222; prehistoric skeleton from, 374; Spanish archives concerning cities of, 3099, 3102; treaty with Argentina, limiting armaments, 1902, 3212.
 Chimú kingdom, 303.

- China, American relations with, 2138, 2150; trade with, Massachusetts, 2305; treaties and agreements with and concerning, 1884-1919, 2151.
- Chinese, discovery of America, pre-Columbian, 203, 435; immigration in Surinam, 3260; prehistoric relics in Mexico, 321; riot in Los Angeles, 1871, 1184.
- Chinn family, 1904.
- Chipaya Indians, 372.
- Chippawa (Chippewa), Ont., 2959.
- Chippewa Indians, 218.
- Chippewa valley, Wis., 1655.
- Chisholm, *Justice*, 2904, 2905.
- Choate, J. H., 1715.
- Rufus, 1340.
- Choate house, Essex, Mass., 1340.
- Chocolate, use of, by prehistoric peoples, 376.
- Choctaws, mission school among, 1535.
- Chorotega, 327.
- Chouinard, Jacques, 2946.
- Chouinard family, 2946.
- Christian, A. K., 1591.
- G. L., 1614.
- J. T., 621.
- Christmas celebrations in Boston, Mass., 2350.
- Christophers genealogy, 1936.
- "Chronicles of America series," 805, 860, 867, 894, 982, 986, 1041, 1113, 2506; use in classroom, 527.
- Chronology. *See* Calendar.
- Chronology of the United States. *See* American dictionary of dates.
- Chubb, R. W., 1078.
- "Chullpas," 371.
- Chuisaca, treaty of, 1834, 3222.
- Church, T. T., 1937.
- Church family, 1937.
- Church, negro, history of, 2394.
- Church history, source book and bibliographical guide for, 2389. *See also* Religious history.
- Church of England in America, petition against the disestablishment of, 1776, 1615; in the West Indies, 3164.
- Church of Jesus Christ of latter day saints, 2431, 2433, 2434. *See also* Mormons.
- Church of the Brethren, 2420.
- Church of the New Jerusalem, in Canada, 2720.
- Church records, Haverhill, Mass., 2074. *See also* Regional genealogy, vital records, etc.
- Churches, Canada, 2948, 2958a, 2959; historic, Alexandria, Va., 1617; Illinois, 1210, 1218, 1223; Illinois, pioneer, 1204; Iowa, 1271; Montreal, 2939; negro, during the Reconstruction period, 990; New Jersey, 1472, 1475, 1478, 1483; Portland, Me., early, 1322; Vineland, N. J., 1465.
- Churchill, C. R., 813.
- G. M., 520.
- Churchward, Albert, 292.
- Cilley, Joseph, 1716.
- Cincinnati, O., 2349.
- Cincinnati law library, 2338.
- Circumnavigation of the globe, first. *See* Magellan's voyage of circumnavigation.
- Circus manager. *See* Barnum, P. T.
- Cities, planner of, 2606.
- Citizenship, American, 63; course in United States history, 159; education for, 63, 75, 99; history teaching and, 104. *See also* Committee on history and education for citizenship.
- City of Philip, settlement of, 410.
- Civics in schools, 83.
- Civil officers, New Jersey, 1714-1719, 714a.
- Civil war, 914-982; cause, 945; chronicle of, 982; churches and, 2389; closing days, 951; conduct of, 960; Middlesex co., N. J., men in, 1491; monument at Jacksonville, Ill., 1219; regimental history, 983; spies, 2112; study outline, 520; through the eyes of a Russian diplomat, 942.
- Civil war in Brazil, 1824, 3251.
- Civilization, contribution of Latin America to, 3049; prehistoric Peruvian, 347. *See also* Culture.
- Claiborne, J. H., 740.
- William, dispute over the possession of Kent Island, 740.
- Claims. *See* Land claims.
- Claims against the United States, 2932.
- Clamorgan, Jean, 385.
- Clark, Abraham, 1824.
- Champ, 1427.
- E. F., 2527.
- G. D., 2697.
- G. W., 897.
- George Rogers, and the conquest, the Old Northwest, 820; his service of supply, 840; monument to, 820.
- Walter, 924.
- Clark-Small, C. W., 1334.
- Clarke, Elijah, foreign intrigues of, 864.
- J. M., 1755, 2777.
- M. P., 741.
- Richard, 1717.
- Clarke family, 1906, 1909.
- Clavero Navarro, Angel, 3082.
- Clavery, Edouard, 3113, 3114.
- Clay co., Ala., 1145.
- Clay co., Fla., 206.
- Clayton, John, 742.
- William, 1604.
- Cleary, Francis, 2957, 2968.
- Clemenceau, Georges, 1103.
- Clemens, S. L., 2628.
- W. M., 1616, 1754, 1940.
- Clemens family, 2978.
- Clements, J. H., 1916, 1995.
- Cleveland, Grover, 1730.
- Cleveland-Cliffs iron company, 1404.
- Cleveland, O., city plan of, 2606; history teaching in high schools of, 163.
- Cleven, N. A. N., 3083, 3135.
- Cliff houses, aboriginal, 182.
- Clinton, De Witt, 2506.
- Thomas, 1148.
- Clinton, N. Y., 2065.
- Clipper ships, passing of, 2305.
- Closz, H. B., 1257.
- Clothing, Confederate government control of manufacture of, 964.
- Club, at Boston, in 1855, 1362; woman's, in pioneer Iowa, 1283.
- Coan, C. F., 886a.
- Cobb, A. J., 925.
- Amasa, 1718.
- Howell, papers of, 886.
- W. H., 235.
- Cobb family, 1947.
- Cobija, Chile, international controversy regarding, 3216. *See also* Tacna-Arica controversy

- Coburn, F. W., 814.
 — J. M., 1788.
 — S. R., 1335.
 — W. G., 2508.
 Coburn family, 1938.
 Cochran, W. C., 2316.
 Cocke, C. L., 2548.
 Cocoa, use of, by prehistoric peoples, 376.
 Codex, Dresden, 307.
 Cody, W. F., 1719.
 Coe, E. J., 2569a.
 Cohen, M. R., 2628.
 Coinages, New England state, 1106. *See also* Numismatics.
 Colcord, Lincoln, 797.
 Cold Harbor, battle of, 1862, 919.
 Colden, Alexander, 590.
 — Cadwallader, letters and papers of, 709.
 Cole, A. C., 1209.
 — Cyrenus, 1253.
 — G. W., 6.
 — H. E., 176.
 Coleman, E. L., 666.
 Coles co., Ill., 1204.
 Colgate, W. G., 2958.
 College entrance board examination questions, 551.
 Colleges, colonial, 2506; first medical college in Maryland, 2713. *See also* under name of college.
 Colleges in the World war, Harvard, 1059, 1064; Massachusetts agricultural college, 1063; University of Pennsylvania, 1066.
 Colliard, B., 2400.
 Collins, M. S. D., 1241.
 Colombia, 3246-3257; archaeology and metallurgy of, 335; early chroniclers of, 3094; Franciscans in 3074, 3093; independence, 3113; initial diplomatic relations with the United States, 2142; recognition of independence, by France, 3057; relations with the United States, 2154, 2165, 3250; resentment toward the United States, 2136; travels in, 1868-1876, 3194. *See also* Great Colombia, and Nariño, proceedings against.
 Colombian treaty, 1914, 34, 2135, 2165.
 Colombian-Venezuelan boundary dispute, 3253.
 Colonial agents, of Connecticut, 788.
 Colonial commerce, French, 770.
 Colonial companies. *See* Dutch West India company, Ohio company, and Susquehanna company.
 Colonial families of America, 1908.
 Colonial forts, 592, 605.
 Colonial governors, Connecticut, 1766-1769, 788; Maryland, 735, 738; New Hampshire, 833, 835; New York state, 704; Pennsylvania, 720; Virginia, 1768-1770, 1642; Virginia (Lord Culpeper), 759.
 Colonial history, 1763 to 1783, 776-847; French and Indian war, 588-595; general, 569-587; regional, 596-775; socialized recitation in, 153; study outline of, 521.
 Colonial life in Spanish America, 3084.
 Colonial period, architecture of, 2589, 2596; banking, 2324; British colonial records regarding, before 1696, 43; Catholic church in the English colonies, 2398; church history, 2389; commerce, *see* Non-importation agreement; defense, 575; economic development, 2276; educational history, 2506; English commercial enterprises in America during, 419; famous houses, 577; French traveller in America, in 1765, 486; furniture, 1330, 1371, 2395; lawyers in Virginia, 2230; manor houses and plantations along the Potomac, 1140; Presbyterianism in New England, 2439; press, 2382; school attendance and child labor, 2499; schools, 2516, 2517.
 Colonial personages, pen portraiture of, 145.
 Colonial policy and administration, English, 571; English, in the West Indies, 3163; French, 586, 1163, 2785, 3179, 3183, 3185; Spanish, 3083, 3104.
 Colonial representation in the American empire, 2248.
 Colonial wars, New Jersey in, 717. *See also* French and Indian war, King George's war, and King Philip's war.
 Colonies, English. *See* English colonies.
 Colonists, early Massachusetts, 675, 677, 679, 680, 685; French, in New France, 2807.
 Colonization, Dutch, in Brazil, 3105, 3234; English, 576; English, in Iowa in 1881, 1261; European, in Spanish America, 3140; European, to the 18th century, 3185; French, in America, 2785, 2792; German and Swiss, in Virginia in the early 18th century, 748-750; in Chile, recent, 3240; Jewish agricultural, 1474; John Law's scheme of, 770; negro, 2371; of the United States, study outline, 63; problem in Texas, 1795-1803, 1594, 1595; Spanish, character of, 3082. *See also* Colonial companies, Community, French colony on St. Croix Island, and La Roche's colony.
 Colorado, 1187, 1188; archaeological explorations, 218, 219; first schools, 2507.
 Colquhoun, A. H. U., 2880.
 Colquitt, D. B., 815, 1675.
 "Columbia," ship, log of, 1790-1793, 1111, 1112, 1120; voyage to the Pacific coast, 1789-1790, 1126.
 Columbia co., N. Y., 2066, 2066a.
 Columbia river, discovery of, 1111, 1112, 1120.
 "Columbian Mirror and Alexandria Gazette," newspaper, 2384.
 Columbiana co., O., 902.
 Columbus, Christopher, 423, 427, 436, 452, 463; burial place, 409; discovery of the New world, 456; landfall, 403; last resting place, 403; nationality, 392, 399, 400, 451; obscure points in the life of, 461; story of, 431.
 Comfort, W. W., 2424.
 Commerce, 2295-2312; British West Indies, 3163, 3165; colonial Virginia, 751, 752; English enterprises in America, 419; French, with the Spanish colonies, 3090; maritime, 1111, 1112, 1120, 1126; New France, 2795; power of Congress over, 1785, 2295; Rhode Island, with the southern colonies in the 18th century, 2298; Salem, Mass., with the East, 1829; Spanish Indies, 3095. *See also* Business, Embargoes, Fur trade, Maritime history of Massachusetts, and Non-importation agreement.
 Commercial companies, English, 3169. *See also* Dutch West India company, and Trading company.
 Commercial company for the discovery of the nations of the Upper Missouri, 500.

- Commercial negotiations with Sweden, 2133.
 Commercial relations between France and Peru, 3276.
 Commissary. *See* Quartermaster, Quartermaster corps, and Supplies.
 Commissary-General of the Revolutionary army, 792.
 Committee on history and education for citizenship, 75, 127, 128, 130, 131; report of, 534, 539, 540.
 Committees of correspondence and safety, Revolutionary, 819; Lancaster, Pa., 1546.
 Committees of vigilance. *See* Vigilance committees.
 Common law under the Constitution, 2206.
 Communication and transportation, 2313-2323; agents of, 2279. *See also* Ferries, Natchez trace, Railroads, Steamboats, and Trails.
 Communism, Brook Farm, 1387; Icaria settlement, 2275; of the ancient Peruvians, 381; Oneida community, 2393; settlement in Wisconsin, 1664.
 Communists, religious sect, 2393.
 Community history, relation to state history, 1249.
 Community of True Inspiration, Amana, Ia., 1280.
 Compañía general de tabacos de Filipinas, 3292.
 Compensation of early American writers, 2629.
 Comprehensive histories, 505-513.
 Compulsory school attendance, 2499.
 Concepcion, Chile, 3102.
 Condict, Lewis, 848.
 Condon, J. T., 2269.
 Conduct of the Civil war, 960.
 Conestoga, Pa., 726.
 Confederate army, boy brigade of South Carolina, 965; Cherokee leader in, 929; forces in the Mississippi valley in 1862, 948; narratives of service in, 915, 918-922, 928, 931, 936, 941, 973; retreat from Tennessee in 1863, 981.
 Confederate memorial institute at Richmond, 1614.
 Confederate navy, cruiser "Shenandoah", story of, 961; muster rolls of, 978; official records of, 978.
 Confederate states of America, agents in Canada 916; conduct of the war, 954; constitution, 925; diplomat at the court of Napoleon III, 968; diplomatic history, 968; efforts for peace, 955; Gen. Taliaferro's service to, 971; government control of manufacturing, 964; hospitals at Petersburg, Va., 930; last days of, 921, 922, 951; mission to France, 963; personal narrative of service in, 973; prisoner at Morris Island, personal narrative of experiences, 956; sources and documents, 55.
 Confederation, Canadian, 2889, 3009, 3010.
 Confederation, U. S., 860; socialized recitation on the history of, 153; study outline, 63.
 Confederation of South American states, proposed, 1827, 3190. *See also* Central America, federation.
 Confiscation, of property of the loyalists, 1500; of southern plantations in the Civil war, 940.
 Congdon, C. E., 1501.
 — G. E., 1210.
 Conger, A. L., 1750.
 Congregational church Toulon, Ill., 1218.
 Congreso de historia y geografía hispano-americanas, second, 1921, 68, 69, 109, 132, 133, 161.
 Congreso internacional de historia de America, 76.
 Congress, historical, to commemorate the centenary of the independence of Brazil, 3226. *See also* Anglo-American historical conference.
 Congress, U. S., claim against, for printing, 1798-1799, 2632; control of foreign relations, 2213; power to abrogate treaties, 2204; relation of president and, Wilson's theory of, 1003; rôle played in the conduct of foreign affairs, 2210; supremacy over the judicial branch of the government, during the Reconstruction period, 987; Vermonters in, 1610. *See also* Senate.
 Congress of Spanish American history and geography, second, 1921, 3015, 3016, 3025, 3039, 3040, 3051, 3052, 3060.
 Congressional cemetery, Washington, D. C., 1195.
 Conkling, Roscoe, 1730.
 Connecticut, 1189-1191; claims in Pennsylvania, 722; colonial history, 703; Commission on the celebration of the three hundredth anniversary of the landing of the Pilgrims, 622; compulsory school attendance and child labor, 2499; correspondence and documents during William Pitkin's governorship, 1768-1769, 788; Governor's independent volunteer troop of horse guards, 2116; Indian agriculture in, 185; national guard, 2116; official celebration of the Pilgrim tercentenary, 622, 623; politics and government, colonial period, 703; state coinage, 1106.
 Connell, J. A., 2958a.
 Connelley, W. E., 14, 77.
 Connor, L. G., 2297.
 Conquest, Spanish, 3062-3073.
 Conquistadors, Spanish, 393, 444, 3071, 3073.
 Conrad, D. H., 1422.
 Conscientious objectors, 1008.
 Conservation, forest, 2288.
 Constitution making, a Filipino attempt at, 3294.
 Constitution of the United States, amendments, Lincoln's views of, 2190; early proposed amendments, 2192; "fathers" of, 2193; John Marshall and, 2183, 2184; making of, study outline, 520; ratification by the state of New York, 2200; signers, portraits of, 2193; study outline, 63.
 Constitutional convention of 1787, 860; portraits of members, 2193.
 Constitutional conventions, state, 2258; Minnesota, 2261; New Jersey, 1844, 2266.
 Constitutional history and law, 860, 2180-2213; Canada, 2729, 2753; Latin America, 3026, 3027; Mexico, 3135-3137; Newfoundland, 2729. *See also* Nullification movement.
 Constitutionality of the fugitive slave acts, 903.
 Constitutions, state, Illinois, of 1870, 2255; Michigan, provision prohibiting a general revision of the laws, 2237; Minnesota, 2261, 2262; Nebraska, changing of, 2263; New Hampshire, amending of, 2264; Vermont, of 1777, 1612.
 Consulate general at Guayaquil, 2144.
 Continental army, camps in the Hudson Highlands, 843; first commander-in-chief of, 831.
 Continental congress, letters of members, 1774-1776, 776; member of, 1754.
 Continental Village, N. Y., 846.
 Contracts, legal, 2236.
 Contreras, Rodrigo de, 3064.
 Converts, Catholic, 2410; in Nova Scotia, 2911

- Conway, C. B., 1079.
 ——— Edwin, 745.
 Cook, A. H., 1964.
 ——— C. D., 573.
 ——— *Captain James*, authorship of anonymous account of last voyage of, 470.
 Cooke, C. H., 926.
 ——— Jay, 1720.
 Cooke family, 1906.
 Coolidge, A. C., 1770.
 ——— Calvin, 78.
 ——— T. J., 2562.
 Coons, W. S., 2030.
 Cooper, I. J., 721, 1811.
 ——— James Fenimore, 1502, 2654.
 Cooperstown, N. Y., 1502.
 Coosa co., Ala., 1141.
 Copley portraits, 1717.
 Copp's Hill burying ground, Boston, 1377a.
 Copper age in South America, 339, 341, 356.
 Copper Eskimos, 2998.
 Coppoc, Barclay, 1721.
 ——— Edwin, 1722.
 Corbin, Charles, 1166.
 Corbin family, 1939.
 Cordingley, W. W., 1336.
 Cordz, Marian, 7.
 Corn culture among the Indians, 260, 274.
 Corneliszoon, Cornelis, 3105.
 Cornelius, C. O., 2574-2578.
 Coronado, Francisco Váskes de, 1113.
 Corporation, a colonial, 771.
 Corson, O. T., 863, 1751, 2190.
 Cortissoz, Royal, 984.
 Corwin, E. S., 513.
 Cosmographer, Vespucci as, 430.
 Cost of the European war, 1009.
 Costa Rica, Indians and Indian graves of, 370; manuscripts of the United States minister to, 1858-1859, 1597.
 Costume, historic, 4. *See also* Dress.
 Cotterill, R. S., 1117.
 Cotton, J. B., 730.
 Cotton gin, 2279.
 Cotton mills in the South, rise of, 2303.
 Coughlin, Richard, 1503.
 Coulter, E. M., 864, 1198, 1199.
 Council Bluffs, Ia., 1264.
 Court of Fort Orange and Beverwyck, 713.
 Court records, Albany, N. Y., 1652-1656, 713; Essex co., Mass., 1680-1683, 673.
 Courtney, W. J., 927.
 Courts, in Maine, century of, 2239; New York colonial, 713; Upper Canada, 2980; Superior court of Massachusetts, 2259; Supreme court of Louisiana, 1300. *See also* Judiciary, and Supreme court.
 Cowan, E. A., 1723.
 Cowper, William, 2424.
 Cox, E. J., 1938.
 ——— I. J., 2135, 2136, 3115.
 Coxe, John, 928.
 Coy, O. C., 1180.
 ——— O. W., 892.
 Coyne, J. H., 2740.
 Crafts. *See* Arts and crafts.
 Craig family, 1940.
 Craige, J. H., 828.
 Cram, John, 1462.
 Cramer, W. S., 2452.
 Cramm, Richard, 2895.
 Crampton, E. M., 3026, 3027.
 Crandon, E. S., 624.
 Crane, V. W., 765.
 Cranke, J. P., 816.
 Crawford, G. H., 1682.
 ——— J. T., 2715.
 ——— M. D. C., 293, 1617.
 ——— W. F., 700.
 Cree Indians, 219.
 Creek Indians, 229, 233, 261, 1146; emigration, 1892-1897, 1148. *See also* Hitchiti Indians.
 Creel, George, 1003.
 Cremation ceremonies of the Indians, 236.
 Creole families of New Orleans, 1309.
 Créqui-Montfort, G. de, 294.
 Criminal law in Upper Canada, 2871, 2982. *See also* Penology.
 Criminal trials, Albany, N. Y., 1652-1656, 713
 Medford, Mass., 1821, 1370; Upper Canada 1787, 2871.
 Crockett, David, 1724.
 ——— W. H., 1607.
 Crockett family, 1724.
 Croghan, George, 774.
 Cronau, Rudolf, 403.
 'Cronica de Nueva España,' 3096.
 Cross, T. J., 2227.
 Crothers, S. M., 2641, 2655.
 Crow Indians, 258.
 Crowell, Benedict, 1013-1016.
 Crozier, J. B., 2656.
 Cruikshank, E. A., 79, 872, 2740.
 Cruzat, H. H., 772a.
 Cuba, 3173-3175; American intervention in, 2152, 2162; before Columbus, 309; Dutch and, 1609-1643, 3105; first poem written in, 3081.
 Cubberly, Frederick, 236.
 Cudmore, S. A., 2725.
 Culpeper, Thomas, *Lord*, 759.
 Culture, French, in Latin America, 3047; Indian, 184, 218, 254, 269, (*see also* Art, and Ceremonies); of the Copper Eskimos, 251, 252; prehistoric, 204, 280, 281, 292, 293, 379; religious, prehistoric, 292; Spanish American, 3046.
 Cumberland co., N. J., 2067.
 Cumings, I. F., 1337.
 Cumming, H. S., 2352.
 Cummings, T. H., 812.
 Cunningham, W. J., 1017.
 Currency, early Canadian, 2906b. *See also* Money.
 Currey, J. S., 1211.
 Curricula, development of high school, 1860 to 1918 2519
 Curtis, E. N., 2137.
 Curuaya Indians, 372.
 Cushing, A. H., 1725.
 ——— C. P., 1428.
 ——— H. B., 1725.
 ——— M. B., 1725.
 ——— W. B., 1725.
 ——— William, 2231.
 Customs. *See* Life and manners.
 Cutchins, J. A., 1080.

- Outler, W. W., 1471, 1830.
 Cuzco, Peru, antiquities, 297, 364; Indians of, 302.
- Dade, F. L., 236.
 Dade co., Fla., 1196.
 Dade massacre, 1835, 236.
 Dagnino, Vicente, 404.
 Dahlgren's raid on Richmond, 1864, 952.
 Dablinger, C. W., 2215.
 Dakota country, Fremont's surveying expedition in, 1575.
 Dakota Indian war of 1876, 1115.
 Dakota Indians. *See* Sioux Indians.
 Dale, E. E., 929.
 Dalton, W. J., 2460.
 Damon, C. R., 508.
 Dana, R. H., Jr., 1362.
 Danby, N. Y., 2103.
 Dances, Indian, 271, 272; Kiowa sun, 271.
 Danish insular colonies in America, 76.
 Danvers, Mass., 670, 1339, 1359, 1376, 1379, 1380, 1389, 1392.
 Danzel, T. W., 295.
 Daretown, N. J., 1472.
 Dario, Rubén, 3210.
 Darling family, 1907.
 Dart, H. P., 1300, 1302-1305, 1818.
 — W. K., 1300.
 Dartmouth college, 2527.
 Dates, American dictionary of, 508.
 Daughters of the American revolution, Revolutionary soldiers' graves located by, 850; what it can do to promote the history of the state of Indiana, 1249; California society, 1166, Massachusetts society, Chief Justice Cushman chapter, 1338.
 Davenport, F. M., 1848.
 — Franklin, 1726.
 David, L. O., 2730.
 Davies, Samuel, 745.
 Davis, A. K., 57, 1072.
 — Alice, 704.
 — D. D., 1429.
 — E. H., 236.
 — Elmer, 2380.
 — G. W., 1451.
 — J. R., 481.
 — J. W., 1888.
 — Jefferson, 939, 1727, 1728.
 — John, voyages of, 472.
 — S. B., 521.
 Davison, N. F., 930.
 Dawes, C. G., 1018.
 — S. F., 1965.
 Dawson, C. S., 2579.
 — Thomas, 746, 1729.
 Deal family, 1935.
 Dean, H. C., 1753.
 Dearborn, Mich., 1402.
 De Barneville, M. F., 1081.
 De Beixodon, E. F. F., 2006a.
 Debenedetti, Salvador, 296.
 Debts, public, of Missouri, 331; of the United States, 2332.
 Decatur genealogy, 1941.
 Decatur, Ia., 2430.
 Declaration of independence, manuscript from which Jefferson wrote it, 783; signers, 508, 1754; study outline, 520.
 Decoration, interior, in colonial days, 569; mura and floor, old-time, 1398.
 Decorations, military and civil, 2127.
 Decorative art. *See* Ornament.
 Decorative art, Society of, 2003.
 Deeds, Berkeley co., W. Va., 1653. *See also* Land titles.
 Deerfield, Mass., 690, 1328, 1384, 1398, 1609, 2491; settlers captured by the Indians, in 1704, 666, 674, 693.
 Deering family, 1942.
 Defense, military, colonial, 575.
 Delabarre, E. B., 177.
 Delafield, J. R., 1898.
 Delano family, 1943.
 Delaplaine, E. S., 817.
 Delaware, colonial history, 729; Irish pioneers in, 1192.
 Delaware Indians, 2429.
 Del Cano. *See* Cano.
 Delgado, Jesús, 405.
 Dellenbaugh, F. S., 2628.
 De Maranville genealogy, 1944.
 Demarcation line of Alexander VI, 391, 400.
 Demers, Philippe, 2926.
 Demobilization after the World war, 1918-1920, 1014.
 Democracy, American, 556, 2247, 2249; in Canada, 2763. *See also* Liberty.
 Democratic institutions, American, 2247.
 Democratic party, 2280; congressman from Maine, 1847-1849, 1889; of Mississippi, and the annexation of Texas, 1603; Woodrow Wilson and, 1003.
 Dénés, smoking among, 263.
 Dennett, Tyler, 2138.
 Dennis, R. L., 1053.
 Denny, Collins, 2228.
 Denton, Henrietta, 80.
 Depew, C. M., 1730.
 De Puy, H. F., 1769.
 Derby, the Kentucky, 2347.
 Dering family, 1942.
 Deromf, L. J. A., 2731.
 Description and travel, 479-504; account of trip in the United States in 1831, 2412; Essex co., Mass., 17th and 18th centuries, 1341, 1344; journal of a trip from Scotland to South Carolina, 1774-1776, 790; journey of the original company of Mormon pioneers to Utah, 1604; New France, 2815; Ohio country, 1751-1754, 773; the Old Southwest, 1117; Pennsylvania, in 1724, 727; South America, 3194. *See also* Exploring expeditions, and Transatlantic voyages.
 Deseronto, Ont., 2966; Mohawk settlement at, 248.
 Deserontyou, Capt. John, Mohawk chief, 248.
 Desjardins, L. J., 2927.
 De Soto. *See* Soto.
 Désy, Anatole, 2858.
 De Tocqueville. *See* Tocqueville.
 Detroit, Mich., ferry to Windsor, Ont., 2906.
 Detroit river, 2990.
 Devils Lake park, Wis., 176.
 Dewey, F. S., 1400.

- Dewhurst, W. W., 2191.
 Dewing, M. O., 2616.
 Dey mansion, 1473.
 Deyrolle, E., 296a.
 Diaguite Indians, 238.
 Dibble, R. F., 2694.
 Dickens, Charles, 496.
 Dickinson, A. D., 1743, 1744.
 Dickinson family, 1908.
 Dictionary of dates, 508.
 Diegueño Indians, 237.
 Dienst, C. F., 1082.
 Dietzel, K. H., 3194.
 Dillard, J. H., 2561.
 Dimitry, T. J., 818.
 Diplomatic history and foreign relations, 2128-2179, 2205; during the World war, relations with Great Britain, 1035; Franco-American relations during the American revolution, 825, 826; in regard to Oregon, 1818-1824, 1108; in regard to the Panama canal, 3160; manuscripts of the United States minister to Nicaragua and Costa Rica, 1858-1859, 1597; of the Nicaragua canal project, 3156; Perry's expedition to Japan, 2118; relations between Great Britain and the United States, 509, 984, 1035, 1037; Revolutionary period, 804; Wilson's Russian policy, 1003; with Canada, 562; with France, during Harrison's administration, 984; with Japan, bibliography, 3, 17; with the republic of Texas, 1591; with Russia, Civil war period, 942; with the Spanish American countries during the wars for independence, 3117; World war, 1035, 1047. *See also* International affairs, International law, Internationalism, League of nations, Oregon boundary question, Peace negotiations at Ghent, Peace treaty of Versailles, and Portsmouth peace conference.
 Diplomatic service, Iowa and, 1253.
 Disarmament on the Great Lakes, 2167.
 Disaster, at Halifax, in 1917, 2906. *See also* Earthquakes.
 Discovery and exploration, 385-478, 512; Brazil, 3237; Canadian Northwest, 2997; English, 579; Dakota country, 1838-1839, 1575; far Northwest 1119, 1128, 1130; Lewis and Clark in the Iowa region, 1275; Northwest coast, 1791, 1111, 1112; of the Yosemite valley, 1851, 1708; Pacific region, 1785-1813, 1108; pre-Columbian, 203, 205 (*see also* Europe, pre-Columbian communication with the New world); region of Plymouth, prior to the coming of the Pilgrims, 652; Spanish, in the Southwest, 1113; study outline, 63; western, 55.
 Discovery of America, effect upon the Old world, 564.
 Disease, state and municipal control of, 2352. *See also* Tuberculosis.
 District of Columbia, 1193-1195.
 Dixon, J. M., 2665.
 — R. B., 238.
 Dobrizhoffer, Martin, 3085.
 Doek, L. L., 2352.
 Doctor, the Pilgrims', 612.
 "Documents and narratives concerning the discovery and conquest of Latin America," 3070.
 Documents, historical, interpretation of, 79; military, use of, 121. *See also* Sources and documents.
 Dodd, E. B., 2679.
 — W. E., 997, 1001, 1003.
 Dodge, A. C., 1731.
 Doe, E. E., 1961.
 Dog soldier society, 234.
 Dole, S. B., 3287.
 Dole family, 1945.
 Dollard, Adam, sieur des Ormeaux, 2773.
 Domestic economy, society to promote, in 1817, 2293.
 Donald, H. H., 2362.
 Donaldson, A. L., 1504.
 Donehoo, G. P., 1541.
 Donelson, A. J., mission to Texas, 1599.
 Donnelly, Bernard, 2460.
 — Ignatius, 2218.
 Donovan, S. K., 899.
 "Don't give up the ship," 880.
 Doolittle, J. R., 2222.
 Doorways, colonial, 2582, 2584.
 Dorcy family, 1946.
 Dorland, W. A. N., 1542.
 Dorvilliers, F. C., 2820.
 Doster, Elna, 1413.
 Dougherty, D. J., 2461.
 Douglas, P. H., 2333.
 — S. A., 1236, 1795.
 Douglass, A. E., 178.
 — Frederick, 1732.
 Douglass's church, battle of, 1863, 969.
 Dover, Long Island, N. Y., 1520.
 Dover, N. H., settlement at, in 1623, 607.
 Dow, C. M., 8, 1505.
 — G. F., 482, 1340-1344.
 — M. L., 1345.
 Dowd, Jerome, 556.
 Dowell, E. S., 81.
 — Ephraim, 2715.
 Downing, George, 670.
 — M. B., 1194, 1696.
 Downs, J. P., 1506, 1725, 1903.
 — W. S., 1959, 1983.
 Dracut, Mass., 1335.
 Draft. *See* Selective service.
 Drago, L. M., 3059.
 Drago doctrine, 3058, 3059.
 Drake, Sir Francis, 413, 466a.
 Drama, American, 1860-1913, 2628; ancient Inca, 298; Missouri centennial, 1443. *See also* Pageants.
 Draper, Mrs. A. G., 1676.
 Drayton family, 1946a.
 Dresden, Me., 1315.
 Dresden codex, 307.
 Dress, among the Plains Indians, 241. *See also* Costume.
 Drexel, L. E., 174.
 Drinks, used by the Indians, poisonous, 354; used by the prehistoric people of Mexico and Central America, 376. *See also* Maté.
 Drinkwater, John, 1793.
 Drum, prehistoric Mexican, 287.
 Dry ducking, punishment of, 2824.
 Duberger, Jean-Baptiste, called Sanschagrin, 2755.

- Dublin, Ireland, relief ship sent to the Massachusetts colonies, 1676, 676.
 Dublin university, New world alumni of, 600.
 Du Bois, P., 2128a.
 — W. E. B., 2363.
 Dubois family, 1908.
 Du Bourg, Bishop L. W., 2401.
 Ducalvet, Pierre, 2759.
 Dudderidge, Mary, 82.
 Dudon, Paul, 407.
 Duff, L. B., 2959.
 Duffield, George, 1789, 1804.
 — Howard, 1507.
 Dug Gap, Ga., battle of, 1864, 963.
 Duke, R. T. W., 1771.
 Dulaney, B. L., 1947.
 Dulaney family, 1947.
 Dulany, Daniel, 780.
 Duluth, Minn., 1421, 1720.
 Dumas, F. G., 804.
 Dummer, Jeremiah, 1733.
 Dumont, N. J., 1478.
 Dumoulin, J. S. N., 3005.
 Duncan, L. C., 893.
 — W. B., 2643.
 Dunlap family, 1909.
 Dunn, A. W., 83.
 — J. P., 900, 1118.
 — Joseph, 408.
 Dunning, C. G., 1984.
 — William, 932.
 Dunning family, 1948.
 Dupuis, Charles, 1098, 2168.
 Dupuy, Claude-Thomas, 2779.
 Duranty, Walter, 1092.
 Durham, M. M., 1346.
 Dustin, Hannah, 691.
 Dutch, and Cuba, 1609-1643, 3105; colonization in Brazil, 3105; conquest of Brazil, 1624-1654, 3234; fort on the south shore of Narragansett Bay, 698; in the West Indies, 17th century, 3163; manuscript sources for the history of New York state, 713; of the Netherlands in the making of America, 557; struggle with the Portuguese for the possession of Brazil, 3105. *See also* United Provinces.
 Dutch Guiana, 3258-3261.
 Dutch Reformed church in the provinces of New York and New Jersey, 714.
 Dutch West India company, 706a, 708, 708a, 3105, 3177, 3178.
 Dutch West Indies, 3176-3178.
 Dutcher, G. M., 2705.
 Duval co., Fla., 206.
 Duxbury, Mass, 2569.
 Dwight, R. H. W., 1734.
 Dyer, J. B., 1347.
 Dyson, Walter, 2528.
 Earle, E. M., 522.
 Early accounts of America to 1600, 418, 437.
 Earthquakes in Jamaica, in 1692 and 1907, 3171.
 East India marine society, 1342.
 East Indies, trade with, 2307.
 Easton, Md., 736.
 Eaton, A. W. H., 2906.
 — R. C., 239.
 Eaton, W. P., 1348.
 Ecclesiastical organization in Canada, 2735.
 "Eclipse," horse, race of, 1823, 2345.
 Economic history, 2276, 2277, 2282; agriculture, forestry and land, 2283-2294; Canada, 2858, 2891, 2925, 2989; commerce and industry, 2295-2312; communication, transportation, and public works, 2313-2323; finance and money, 2324-2332; labor, 2333-2336; of the negroes of New York prior to 1861, 1514; outline of the economic development of the United States, 522; Spanish America, 3057a, 3083; World war, 1007a, 1013-1015, 1017, 1025, 1040, 1050, 1053, 1058, 1065.
See also Social and economic history.
 Economic interpretation of the founding of New England, 596.
 Economic material in Pennsylvania state documents, 38.
 Economics, early American, 2281; relation to history, 108.
 Economists, early American, 2281; later American, 2628.
 Economy, Pa., 1553.
 Ecuador, 3262-3265; American consulate general at 2144; antiquities, 291, 300, 315, 331, 346, 361; boundary dispute with Peru, 3262, 3274; independence, recognized by France, 3057; Indians of, 317, 318; travels in, 1868-1876, 3194. *See also* Great Colombia.
 Edgerton, B. H., 1735.
 Edison, T. A., 1736.
 — T. H., 566.
 Edmonds, J. H., 42.
 — W. E., 2896.
 Education, American spirit in, 2506; colonial New Jersey, 718; early Colorado, 1187; Canada, 2881, 2887, 2916, 2925, 2933, 2961, 2988, 3001, 3007; Canada, historical statistical survey of, 2725; geographic, 2707; Georgia, 1200; Georgia, antebellum days, 1198; industrial, 2333; Iowa, 533; legal, 2241, 2243; medical, 2713, 2714; Missouri, 1437; national, 2506; negro, in West Virginia, 2374; New France, 2800; South America, 3197; Spanish America, 3018, 3197; state, 2506; theological, 2391; writings on, 2628. *See also* History, study and teaching, and Medical education.
 Education, U. S. Commissioner of, 2568.
 Educational function of the national government, 2250.
 Educational history, biography, 2560-2568; general, 2498-2506; regional, 2507-2520.
 Educational institutions, 2521-2559; Canadian, 2933, 2961; mechanics', 2498. *See also* under name of institution.
 Edwards, G. W., 705.
 — J. N., 933.
 — J. P., 2906a.
 — Jonathan, 2385.
 — T. H., 1150.
 Eekhof, A., 613.
 Eerde, J. C. van, 409.
 Effigy mounds, prehistoric, 176, 183.
 Effigy pipe, Indian, 201.
 Egan, M. F., 1813, 2466.
 Egbert, Hans, 1349.
 Egle, W. H., 1963.
 Eggleston, G. C., 574.

- Eggleston, M. C., 1737.
 Egmont, John Percival, 1st earl of, 765a.
 El Cano, Juan Sebastián, 421, 422, 452.
 Election law, primary, in Iowa, 2257.
 Electoral college, Lincoln's views of, 2190.
 Electricity, 2279.
 Elias, S. P., 1168.
 Elizabethan seamen and the founding of the British Empire, 450.
 Elizabethtown, Ky., 1287.
 Elkins, Jonathan, 781.
 Ellerbe, R. L., 1169.
 Elliott, Howard, 1720.
 — Katherine, 1597.
 — L. E., 297, 298, 410, 3085.
 — M. H., 1567.
 — T. C., 1111, 1119, 1120.
 Ellis, T. C. W., 1300.
 Elwyn, Pa., 2444.
 Embargo of 1807-1809, 2210; Philadelphia and, 2309; the South and, 2310; with particular reference to effect on industry, 2301.
 Embargoes under the early American treaties, 2161a.
 Embroidery, development in America, 2603. *See also* Samplers.
 Embury, Aymar, 2582.
 Emerson, J. S., 3284.
 — R. W., 1362, 2641, 2655-2660.
 Emery, J. C., 2446.
 Emigrant road into southern Oregon, 1848, 1535a.
 Emigrants, to Massachusetts, 1635-1637, 685.
 Emigration, French-Canadian, to New England, 2364; Mormon, to Utah, 1604, 1605; to Indiana in 1827, 487; to Iowa, early, 490, 1263, 1265; to Kentucky, early, 1295; to the Oregon country, pioneer, 498, 504, 1108; to the West, in 1815-1816, 483; trans-Allegheny, in 1775, 1292.
 Emmons, G. T., 179.
 Empire, the American, colonial representation in, 2248.
 Enfranchisement of the negroes in Iowa, 1260. *See also* Franchise, and Suffrage.
 Engelhardt, C. A., in religion Zephyrin, 1170.
 Engineer corps, U. S. A., history of organizations, 2114a.
 Engineers, U. S. army, in the American offensives of 1918, 1074a; in the European war, 1084, 1093.
 England, Confederate cruiser built in, 961; connecting links with New England, 1133; genealogical research in, 1906; Virginia genealogical gleanings in, 2106; visit to Washington's country in, 1876. *See also* Great Britain.
 English, T. H., 180.
 English, colonization in America, beginnings of, 576; commercial activities in the West Indies, 3163, 3165, 3169; commercial enterprises in America, early, 419; community in Iowa, 1261; discovery and exploration in America, 419, 579, 585; emigrants to Massachusetts, 1635-1637, 685; homes of three early proprietors of Providence, 697; insular colonies in America, 76; in the West Indies, 17th century, 3163; landmarks associated with American history, 658, 697; memorials associated with American history, 82, 608; sentiment for the South during the American Civil war, 934; town after which Medford Mass., was named, 1366. *See also* Anglo-American historical conference, and British.
 English associations with American history, 82, 608, 658, 697, 1876; with New England, 1133.
 English colonies in America, as part of the British empire, 788; conflict with the home government over colonial administration, 735; contribution of military forces to wars of the empire, 575; defense, 575; history, 579, 585; participation in the wars of the empire, 2746.
 English-French struggle for supremacy in the New world, 164, 576, 3185; in the Ohio valley, 774; in the Old Northwest, 772.
 English language in America, 2628.
 English-speaking peoples in America, dominance of, 562.
 English-speaking states in America, creation of the two, 562.
 Engraver, an early New England, 1733.
 Engravings, early American, 2583.
 Enock, C. R., 509.
 Enos, L. I., 483.
 — S. P., 483.
 Ensign, F. C., 2499.
 Ephrata cloister, Ephrata, Pa., 1564.
 Epidemic, in Canada, 1774, 2759; yellow fever, in 1793 and 1798, 1486, 2710.
 Episcopalianism in the colonial period, 2389. *See also* Protestant Episcopal church.
 Epler, William, 2458.
 Equal rights party, 2280.
 Erskine, John, 2628.
 Esarey, Logan, 84, 1249.
 Escamba co., Ala., 1153.
 Escagnolle Taunay, Afonso d', 3233.
 Esbleman, H. F., 1543, 1839.
 Eskimo Bay, Labrador, 467.
 Eskimos, copper objects of, 252; cultural transformation of, 251; of Alaska, 1159.
 Esopus, N. Y., 2533a.
 Esquilache, *principe* de, 3078a.
 Essayists, later American, 2628.
 Essex, Mass., 1340.
 Essex co., Mass., 665, 1341, 1344; travel in, 1695-1790, 482.
 Essex frontier, Ont., 2975.
 Essex guards, 1361.
 Estaing, C. H. T., *comte* d', 830.
 "Estanislao," Indian chieftain, 1163.
 Estopinal, Albert, 1738.
 Ethnological society, American, 110.
 Ethnology, American, bibliography, 28.
 Eubank, J. T., 873.
 Europe, American relations with, 2150; colonia expansion in America, 576, 729; influence of America upon the politics, commerce, and customs of, prior to 1792, 564; pre-Columbian communication with the New world, 205, 213, 215.
 European affairs, American participation in, 2174, 2176, 2179. *See also* League of nations.
 European beginnings of American history, course of study in, 63; text-book, 550.
 European blockade of the La Plata, 1838-1845, 3211.
 European colonization in America to the 18th century, 586. *See also* English: colonization in America, French: colonization in Maine, and Spanish: colonization in America.

- European influence in Latin America, 3053. *See also* French culture and diplomacy in Latin America, and Spanish influence in Spanish America.
- European intervention in America. *See* French intervention in Mexico.
- European universities, American students in, during the colonial period, 600.
- European war, American participation in, 1005-1097; battlefields, 1026; battles, 1021, 1023, 1044; Canadian participation in, 2893-2900; diplomatic history, 1035, 1047; economic history, 1007a, 1013-1015, 1017, 1025, 1040, 1050, 1053, 1058, 1065, 2276; effect on the teaching of history, 119; financing, 1009; German account of, 1020, 1021; Germany's condition at the close of, compared to the South at the end of the Civil war, 935; honor roll of California, 1051; honor roll of Harvard, 1059; honor roll of Indiana, 1060; Indiana war history records, 1249; legal phases, 1008; memorials in different cities, 1030; Michigan war legislation, 1919, 1405; military units, 1075-1097; miscellaneous, 1006-1049; naval operations, 1005, 1022, 1039; peace conference, 1098-1103; personal narratives of service in, 1012, 1018, 1029, 1034, 1043; Plattsburg movement, 2123; state and local participation, 1050-1074; Virginia source material, 57. *See also* Lafayette escadrille.
- Evangelical association, 2423.
- Evans, C. T., 1739.
- Lewis, 587.
- O. H., 3238.
- Evening schools of colonial New York city, 710.
- Everett, Edward, 2640.
- L. T., 901.
- Mrs. P. M., 1401.
- Everhard family, 1907.
- Ewing, E. W. R., 1949.
- Ewing family, 1949.
- Examinations in American history, 554. *See also* Regents' questions and answers.
- Excommunication as a penalty for secular offense, 763.
- Executive, U. S., judicial review of powers of, 2180; war powers of, 2182. *See also* President.
- Expansion. *See* Territorial expansion.
- Exploration, study outline, 63. *See also* Discovery and exploration.
- Explorations, archæological, *see* Archæological explorations; hydrographic, in Spanish America, 3086.
- Explorers, early English, 579; French (Jean Nicholas Nicolle), 55; from 1846 to 1900, writings of, 2628.
- Exploring expeditions of Jean Nicholas Nicolle, 55.
- Exposition, Panama-Pacific, 994; World's Columbian, 1893, 2606.
- Extraterritorial criminal legislation in British Canada, 2871.
- Eyre, Barclay, 1950.
- Eyre genealogy, 1950.
- Ezekiel, Sir Moses, 2607.
- Fabulet, Louis, 2692.
- Facial characteristics, Indian, 249.
- Fairbanks, L. E., 523.
- Fairfax co., Va., 1635, 2068; land records, 1627
- Falkland Islands, reference history, 3032.
- False River, La., 1305.
- Fame, Hall of, 568.
- Family compact, 1761, 3185.
- Family history, New England, 1384. *See also* Genealogy.
- Family law in the Indies, 3098.
- Far East, American policy in, 2138. *See also* China, India, Japan, and Sumatra trade.
- Far West. *See* West, far.
- Farabee, W. C., 241, 299-301.
- Farfán, Gregorio, 3102.
- Faris, J. T., 1121.
- Farm loan law, Wisconsin's, 2290.
- Farm tenantry in the United States, 2286.
- Farmers' wives' society in pioneer Iowa, 1283.
- Farrand, Max, 2193, 2345.
- Farrar, V. J., 1158, 1647.
- Faulkner, W. H., 2529.
- Fauquier co., Va., 743, 1618, 1630, 1632, 1638, 2069.
- Faust, A. B., 2628.
- Fauteux, Aegidius, 591, 2780, 2810.
- Faxon, F. W., 2.
- Fayette co., Ky., 1286.
- Federal convention of 1787. *See* Constitutional convention of 1787.
- Federal system, of the Argentine Republic, 3207; of the United States and Canada compared, 562.
- Federalism, Canadian, 2744; conflict with states rights theory, 2187; growth of, 562; in the early years of the republic, 2187.
- Federalists in Virginia, 1790-1800, 1644.
- Federative period in American history, 153. *See also* Confederation, U. S.
- Felt, D. E., 1951.
- Felt family, 1951.
- Felton family, 1952.
- Fenian raid of '68, 1501.
- Ferguson, T. E., 2662.
- Ferland, J. B., 2718a.
- Fernández, Juan, 459.
- S. D., 2140.
- Fernández Bastos, Gustavo, 3086.
- Ferrari, Aldo, 798.
- Ferrés, Carlos, 3087.
- Ferries, Detroit-Windsor (Ont.), 2968; of Camden N. J., 1469.
- Ferris, H. B., 302.
- Festivals, in New France, 2776.
- Fewkes, J. W., 182.
- Feydeau, P. J. F., 3167a.
- Fiction. *See* Novels.
- Field, F. L., 1063.
- Field family, 1953.
- Field artillery school at Fort Sill, 1533.
- Fielding, Mantle, 2611, 2612.
- Fight. *See* Prize fight.
- Fighting Island, Ont., 2990.
- Fillbusters in Cuba. *See* Lopez's Cardenas expedition.
- Finance and money, 2324-2332; Canada, 2875, 2906b; Canada's war time, 1914-1918, 2900; European war, 1009, 1053; public, 2326. *See also* Banks Debts, Money, and Taxation.
- Finch, G. A., 37.
- Fine arts, biography, 2604-2625; Canada, 2881, 2937; general, 2569-2603. *See also* Interior decoration, and Portraits

- Finegan, T. E., 2510, 2511.
 Finigan, E. M., 242.
 Fink, Z. S., 1899.
 Finlay, Hugh, 1341.
 Finn, A. H., 2395.
 Fiorio, Anselmo, 3119.
 Fire, the Chicago, 1871, 1228.
 Fire protection in New Orleans, Spanish period, 1304.
 Firkins, O. W., 2666.
 "First families" of New England, 601.
 Fish, Andrew, 1122.
 — C. R., 85, 86, 525, 935.
 — Stuyvesant, 846.
 Fisher, G. C., 2645.
 — Herbert, 87.
 — S. J., 1866.
 Fisheries, Newfoundland, 2901.
 Fishing industry, Cape Cod, 2305.
 Fiske, John, 1670.
 Fitzgerald, Virginia, 2530.
 Fitzgerald, John, 1740.
 Fitzmaurice-Kelly, Julia, 3088.
 Fitzpatrick, F. J. E., 2996.
 — J. C., 56, 783, 819, 861, 2346.
 — J. T., 2267.
 — V. de P., 2472.
 Flag, American, 565, 567; Cambridge, 812; carried at Washington's inauguration, 859; of the American revolution, 812; "true American," 812.
 Fleming, H. A., 2906b.
 — V. M., 936, 1619.
 — W. H., 1259, 1764.
 Flewellyn, M., 2960.
 Flint, Edward, 667.
 Flint, aboriginal knives of, 171; aboriginal scraper of, 172; knives of the Aztecs, 329; prehistoric implements, 204.
 Flint Ridge, O., 204.
 Flood, James river, Va., in 1771, 1622.
 Flores, Benito, 3136.
 — Pastoriza, 3262.
 Florida, 1196; antiquities, 206, 207; early history, 1113; Spanish exploration and settlement, 1113; under the Spanish, 1113.
 Floyd, F. T., 1084.
 — J. B., 1741.
 — William, 1259.
 Floyd co., Ia., 1259.
 Flying corps. *See* Air force, and Lafayette escadrille.
 Foerster, Norman, 2628, 2646, 2693, 2698.
 Fogland Ferry (R. I.) inscribed rock, 177.
 Folks, Homer, 1508.
 Folsom, J. F., 1473.
 Folwell, W. W., 1418.
 Fonblanche, Jean Martinet de, 2799.
 Food, administration during the World war, in South Dakota, 1058; conservation, 2352; federal control of, 2352; of the Indians, 260, 274; surplus production, 1862-1908, 2292. *See also* Agricultural revolution in New England, and Grain trade.
 Foote, Sarah, 482.
 Forbes, Allan, 1133.
 Ford, W. C., 625, 672.
 Fordham, N. Y., 2084.
 Foreign affairs, rôle played by Congress in the conduct of, 2210, 2213; United States documents relating to, 39.
 Foreign commerce, Boston, with Chinese ports, 1790-1793, 1111; Massachusetts, 1783-1860, 2305, 2307; negotiations with Sweden, 2133; Salem, Mass., 1829. *See also* Embargoes, and Sumatra trade.
 Foreign countries, American intervention in. *See* Intervention, American.
 Foreign intervention. *See* Intervention.
 Foreign intrigues, in the Mississippi Valley, 1793-1794, 864; of Elijah Clarke, 864.
 Foreign language literature in America, 2628.
 Foreign policy of the United States, 2143, 2148, 2150, 2155; as regards intervention, 2152; in regard to the Far East, 2138; in regard to the French revolution of 1830, 2137; non-intervention policy, 2152. *See also* Intervention, and Monroe doctrine.
 Foreign relations, bibliography, 3; control of, 2186, 2194, 2207, 2212, 2213; methods of recognizing a new state, 2203; public documents relating to, 31; the states and, 2193. *See also* Diplomatic history and foreign relations, and Treaty-making power.
 Foreign soil, military expeditions upon. *See* Filibustering, Interventions, and Military expeditions into Mexico.
 Foreign visitors to the United States, 996. *See also* British and French travellers in the United States.
 Forest conservation, 2288.
 Forestier, Antoine, 2799.
 Forestry, 2288, 2289.
 Forman, Peter, 1915.
 — S. E., 526.
 Fornel, J. L., 467.
 Forshee family, 2018.
 Forsyth, Thomas, 1118.
 Fort Atkinson, Ia., 1273.
 Fort Duquesne, sketch of, 1754, 592.
 Fort Garry, Manitoba, 3004.
 Fort Gregg, Va., battle of, 1865, 970.
 Fort Halifax, Me., 605.
 Fort McHenry, 1812-1814, 874.
 Fort Meigs, siege of, 1813, 873, 877.
 Fort Miller, Cal., 1164.
 Fort Mitchell, Ala., 1144, 1146.
 Fort Necessity, terms of capitulation, 1754, 592.
 Fort Nisqually, Wash., 1647.
 Fort Orange, N. Y., 713.
 Fort Pickens, reinforcement of, in 1861, 960.
 Fort Saint-Frédéric, Lake Champlain, 2793.
 Fort Saint Joseph, Mich., 1409.
 Fort Sill, Okla., 1533.
 Fort Sumter, Lincoln and, 975.
 Fort Vancouver, Wash., 1650.
 Fort Wayne, Ind., in 1790, 1248.
 Fortier, E. J., 2628.
 Forties, America in the, 496.
 Forts, colonial, 592, 605; early Kentucky, 1293; French colonial, 772; Ninigret's, 698. *See also* Garrison.
 Foster, A. P., 88.
 — Joseph, 1457.
 — Lemuel, 2436.
 Foster family, 1954.

- Fountain, S. W., 1790.
 Fowke, Gerard, 1742.
 Fowle family, 1906.
 Fox, D. R., 89, 90, 668.
 — G. R., 183.
 Fox Indians, 219, 262.
 Fox Lake, Wis., 174.
 Fox-Wisconsin waterway, 2322.
 Foyle, M. L., 3162.
 Frachtenberg, L. J., 244.
 Frame building, oldest in America, 736.
 France, American ambassador to during Harrison's administration, 984; blockade of Mexico, 1838, 3152; colonial policy and system in America, 586, 772, 1163, 2792, 3179, 3183, 3185; diplomacy in Latin America, 3057, 3222, 3276; diplomatic relations with the United States, 1778-1779, 825, 826; 1917-1919, 1047; first minister to the United States, 825; intervention in Mexico, 2170 (*see also* Maximilian); our debt to, 836; President Wilson in, 1919-1920, 1003; relations with Latin America, 3057; relations with Latin America, under Napoleon, 3108; relations with the republic of Texas, 1591; revolution of 1830, American public opinion in regard to, 2137; Slidell's mission to, 968; struggle for mastery of the New world, 523, 576, 586; treaty recognizing Bolivia, 1835, 3222; treaty recognizing the independence of Peru, 3276. *See also* Family compact, and French.
 Franchise. *See* Enfranchisement and Suffrage.
 Franchise act, Dominion of Canada, 2889.
 Franciscans, in Colombia, 3093; in New Granada, 1650-1685, 3074; in southern Illinois, 2396; in Venezuela, 3093; missions in the Far East, 3295.
 Franco, José R. del, 3030.
 Frankfort, Ky., 1291.
 Franklin, Benjamin, 746, 1743, 1744, 2279; and practical education, 2506.
 — Sir John, expedition in search of, 466; voyage of, 472.
 Franklin, Tenn., battle of, 1864, 938.
 Franquelin, J.-B.-L., 2788.
 Fraser river region, 3012.
 Frazer, S. C., 1865.
 Fréchette, L. H., 2888.
 Frederick, Md., 1323.
 Fredericksburg, Va., 1619; battle, 1862, 936.
 Free negro in Maryland, 1654-1800, 1325.
 Free schools, DeWitt Clinton and, 2506; movement in New York state, 2510; notable colonial, 2517.
 Freedmen's bureau in Georgia, 991.
 Freeman family, 1908.
 Freemasons, literature of, 4a.
 Freese, E. I., 3286.
 Fremont, J. C., 1128, 1575.
 French, archives of Louisiana, 1303; archives relating to America, 55; artisans in the American revolution, 493; at the centennial celebration at Yorktown, in 1881, 493; colonial commerce, 770; colonization in America, 2785, 2792; colonization in Maine, 17th century, 604; colony on St. Croix Island, 1604, 2784; commerce with the Spanish colonies in America, 3090; communist settlement in Illinois, 2275; culture in Latin America, 3047; emigrants to New France, in 1653, 2807; exploration of Labrador in 1743, 467; fort in Indiana, 772; in Canada in the first years of British rule, 2867; in the West Indies, 17th century, 3163; interest in California, 1163; intrigues in the United States, Genét's, 864; language in the schools of Ontario, 2988; law in Canada, 2769; map of the world, 1537, 385; military officers in New France, 2770, 2816, 2820, 2821; mission of Saint Sauveur on Mt. Desert, Me., 604; missionary in the Great Lakes region, 1660-1661, 768; missions in Canada, and the capture of the Deerfield settlers in 1704, 666; navy in the American revolution, 830; nobility in Canada, 2833; officers in the American revolution, 815, 827, 829, 830, 839; participation in the American revolution, 804, 815, 825-827, 829, 830, 836, 839; possessions in the Mississippi valley, 1116; régime in Louisiana, 772a; schoolmasters at New Paltz, 712; soldiers wounded in the battles of the Plains of Abraham and of Sainte Foye, 1759-1760, 2846; trading post in Wisconsin, 766; trading post of Miamitown, 1248; travellers in America, 486, 489, 493, 497; troops in Canada, 1670-1678, 2840; views of the Monroe doctrine, 2170; voyageur and trader in the Illinois country, 473; writings in America, 2628. *See also* France, Huguenots, and New France.
 French and Indian war, 141, 575, 576, 588-595, 788 English text-book account of, 2848; French soldiers wounded in the battles of the Plains of Abraham and Sainte Foye, 2846.
 French Canada, historians of, 2718a; the parish in, 2735. *See also* New France.
 French Canadian, ballads, 2868, 2869; emigration to New England, 2364; literature, 2732, 2750, 2751, 2949; press in 1874, 2882; prose writers, 2751.
 French colonies in America, 604, 2784, 2785, 2792, 3179, 3183; in the West Indies during the Revolution, 3182. *See also* French West Indies, and New France.
 French-English struggle for supremacy in the New world, 164, 576, 3185; in the Ohio valley, 774; in the Old Northwest, 772.
 French Guiana, reference history of, 3032.
 French language, American history in, 506, 989; text-book, 541.
 "French Santee," S. C., 1570.
 French West Indies, 3179-3185; history of, 76.
 Fretageot, N. C., 1249.
 Friderici, Juriaen François, 3258.
 Friends, Indiana yearly meeting, centennial of, 1249.
 Frietchie, Barbara, 1323.
 Frisbee, O. L., 1834.
 Frobisher, Martin, voyages of, 472.
 Froidevaux, Henri, 92, 93, 766, 2785.
 Frontier life, influence on the development of American law, 2242; revivalism as a phase of, 2388. *See also* Pioneer life.
 Frontier forts and posts, Iowa, 1273; Kentucky, 1297.
 Frontier warfare in 1783, 789.
 Frothingham, T. G., 1019.
 Fuel administration in South Dakota during the World war, 1050.
 Fuertes, L. A., 2647.
 Fuess, C. M., 1055.

- Fugitive slave acts, constitutionality, 903; law of 1850, in Indiana, 909; operation in western Pennsylvania, 1850 to 1860, 913.
- Fugitive slave case, 1816, 1118.
- Fugitive slaves, Spanish colonial regulations in regard to, 3083.
- Fuller, G. N., 25.
 — Margaret, 2061.
 — Samuel, 612.
- Fulton, Robert, 566.
- Funeral masks, prehistoric, 290.
- Funk family, 1955.
- Fur trade, French post in Wisconsin, 766; in New France, 2835, 2838; in the far West in 1834-1843, 494; in the Northwest, 485, 1130, 2305; voyages to the Northwest coast, 1791, 1111, 1112.
- Fur traders in Oregon, 1815-1840, 1108.
- Furniture, colonial, 619, 1330, 1371; early American, 2575; of the Pilgrim century, 2595.
- Fyfe, J. W., 1956.
- Fyfe family, 1956.
- Gabriel, R. H., 94, 527, 1509.
- Gadsby, Elizabeth, 1692.
- Gadsden treaty, 2158, 2159.
- Gage, T. H., 2583.
- Gaither, F. O. J., 2531.
 — R. B., 3137.
- Galbally, E. J., 731.
- Galbreath, C. B., 767, 902, 1123, 1704, 1705, 1721, 1722, 2253.
- Gale, M. J., 1568.
- Gallagher, R. A., 2275.
- Gallaher, R. A., 1260-1262, 1510.
- "Galland's Iowa emigrant," 1840, 1263.
- Gallitzin, Father, 2462.
- Gálvez, Bernardo de, 1308.
 — José de, 3083.
- Gálvez expeditions of 1779 and 1780, 813, 1307, 1308, 1311.
- Game hunting in Iowa, 1276.
- Gamelin, *Mère*, 2801.
- Gano, *Maj.-Gen. J. S.*, papers of, 875.
- Ganong, W. F., 2784.
- Garber family, 1984.
- García, Genaro, 3133.
- García Calderón, Francisco, 3120.
 — Ventura, 3061.
- García Carranza, Alberto, 3031.
 — Arturo, 3031.
- García Samudio, Nicolás, 3249, 3250.
- García y Cubas, Antonio, 366.
- Garcilaso de la Vega, *Inca*, 3088.
- Gardens, Boston, Mass., 1357. *See also* Landscape architecture.
- Gardiner, John, 1745.
 — Luke, 732.
 — R. H., 1315.
- Gardiner family of Maryland, 732.
- Gardiner Lyceum, Gardiner, Me., 2290.
- Gareschá, E. F., 2467.
- Garfield, J. A., 1730.
- Garland, Hamlin, 2648.
- "Garland of the West and Wisconsin monthly magazine," 2638.
- Garneau, F. X., 2718a.
 — Hector, 2733.
- Garner, A. W., 528.
- Garner, J. W., 2143.
- Garraghan, G. J., 1430, 2402, 2403.
- Garrett, W. H., 937.
- Garrison, W. L., 1746.
- Garrison, a colonial Maryland, 734.
- Garvin, S. M., 1249.
- Gary, A. L., 1242.
- Gastaldi, Giacomo, 482.
- Gates, Frederick, 1957.
 — S. Y., 2050.
- Gates family, 1957.
- Gathorne-Hardy, G. M., 412.
- Gatineau family, 2759.
- Gatineau river, 2759.
- Gatke, R. M., 1132.
- Gauchos, 3279.
- Gaugreben, *Baron Frederick de*, 2877.
- Gavin, F. P., 2961.
- Gelb, G. A., 2114a.
- Genealogical publications, corrections and additions to, 1902.
- Genealogy, collected, 1902-1910; Colombian, 3254; general, 1898-1901; individual families, 1911-2050; Maryland, 730; Ontario, 2992, 2993; regional genealogy, vital records, etc., 2051-2111; Spanish American, 3031, 3041.
- Generalities, 1-478.
- Genesee country, 480.
- Genét, Edmond C., intrigues of, 864.
- Gentry, New England colonial, 601.
- Genty, Louis, 564.
- Geographic board, United States, decisions of, 1893 to 1920, 503.
- Geographic education, 2707.
- Geographic factors in the development of Illinois, 1208.
- Geographical congress. *See* Congress of Spanish-American history and geography.
- Geographical content of history text-books, 138.
- Geographical knowledge, American, contributions to, 93; at the time of Magellan's voyage, 414; in regard to the Pacific Ocean, at the time of discovery and exploration, 420, 422; of Central America in the 16th century, 376. *See also* World map before and after Magellan's voyage.
- Geographical names. *See* Names, geographical.
- Geographical society. *See* Société de géographie, Paris.
- Geographical surveys of Chile, 3243.
- Geography, American, contribution to knowledge of, made by the Société de géographie of Paris, 93; early American, recent publications regarding, 22; of Canada, 2749; of Colombia, 3256; of the Philippines, 18th century manuscript, 3291; relation to the writing and interpretation of history, 65, 162; teaching of, 80.
- Geological survey, Kentucky, 1289.
- Geologist, 1755.
- George Washington university, 2532.
- Georgia, 1197-1203; academy movement in, 2509; colonial history, 765, 765a, 765b; Freedmen's bureau in, 1865-1866, 991; French intrigues in, under Genét, 864; genesis of, 765; launching of the colony, 765a; nullification movement, 887; political affairs, 1839-1862, 886; provincial council, president of, 1754; public-school system, 2513; source material for the history of, 1839 to 1852, 886; trans-Oconee republic of 1794, 864.

- Georgia Trust, 765.
 Gerald, H. P., 2067.
 Gérard, C. A., 825.
 German coast of Louisiana, 1312.
 German indemnity, 1918, 935.
 German public school west of the Mississippi, first, 1425.
 German writings in America, 2628.
 Germanna, 750.
 Germans, colonies in Virginia, early 18th century, 748-750; in Mexico, 3141; in Missouri, 1425; in the United States, 2366, 2367; in Uruguay, 3278.
 Germany, American forces in, 1007; transformation of American sentiment towards, 2161.
 Gesner family, 2832.
 Gettysburg, Pa., battle, 1863, 924; battlefield, 977; Lincoln at, 1504.
 Gettysburg national military park commission, 977.
 Ghent, peace negotiations of, 876.
 Gholson, Edwin, 2229.
 Giants, Cardiff, 1510; of Washington co., Ind., 1247.
 Gibault, Pierre, 2463.
 Gibbons, James, *Cardinal*, 2464-2474.
 Gibbs family, 1958.
 Gibson, O. H., 95, 96.
 Giehrl, Hermann von, 1020, 1021.
 Gifford family, 1906.
 Gilbert, C. W., 998.
 — Sir Humphrey, 457.
 Gillen, J. W., 2475.
 Gillespie, H. S., 1189.
 Gillespie family, 1907.
 Gillett, J. B., 1592.
 Gillis, J. A., 1747.
 Gilman, B. I., 2572.
 — Bradley, 1849.
 Gilmor, Robert, 1341.
 Gilpin, H. D., 1743.
 Ginés de Sepúlveda, Juan, 445.
 Girty, Simon, 2985.
 Gist, Christopher, 773.
 — W. W., 938.
 Gittinger, Roy, 1124.
 Glacial period, 1400.
 Gladiatorial sacrifice, prehistoric, 285.
 Glass, E. L. N., 2115.
 Glass works at Sandwich, Mass., 1286.
 Glasscock family, 1904.
 Gleason, Hall, 669.
 Gleaves, Albert, 1022.
 Glencross, R. M., 2106.
 Glennon, J. J., 1431.
 Globes, of the period of the great geographical discoveries, 460; of the year 1530, 395.
 Gloucester co., N. J., 1432a.
 Glover, Ann, 678.
 Glover family, 1959.
 Gnichtel, F. W., 722.
 Goddard, J. A., 939.
 — P. E., 303.
 Godfrey, C. C., 2559.
 — C. E., 45.
 Goding, F. W., 2144.
 Godoy, J. F., 1802.
 Gods, prehistoric, 352. *See also* Quetzalcoatl.
 Godwin, Blake-More, 2613.
 Goelet, Francis, 1341.
 Goelet family, 1960.
 Goffe, C. H., 940.
 — William, the regicide, 688, 695.
 Gold, discovery in California, 1132, 1185; mines of early Wisconsin, 1659; of ancient Peru, 297, 308; prehistoric objects of, 300, 351, 364. *See also* Metallurgy, and Metals.
 Gold colony of British Columbia, 3012.
 Golder, F. A., 942.
 Goldstein, P. R., 1474.
 Gollaher, Austin, 1791.
 Gómez, Esteban, projected expedition of, 402.
 González Palencia, Angel, 413.
 Goochland co., Va., 2070.
 "Good Intent," ship, case of, 1770, 777.
 Goodpasture, A. V., 245, 1835.
 Goodwin family, 1961.
 Goodwyn, D. H., 2071.
 Goodyear, Charles, 566.
 Gordon, A. C., 744.
 — G. B., 304, 305, 343.
 Gore, J. R., 1791.
 Gorgas, Gen. W. C., 55, 1749.
 Gorham, F. P., 2352.
 Goshen, N. Y., 2437.
 Gosnell, R. E., 2734.
 Gosselin, Amédée, 2735, 2786.
 Gott, J. W., 2437.
 Gough, J. B., 1670.
 Gould, I. C., 2046.
 Goulet, Louis, 2962, 2963.
 Gourlay, Robert, 2961.
 Government, American, evolution of, 2195; American philosophy of, 2205; American plan of, 2181; in the Carolina colonies, first form of, 762; national, 2246-2252; national, how Roosevelt made it efficient, 2252; state and local, 2253-2271. *See also* Mayflower compact, and Politics and government.
 Government control, of industry during the World war, 1007a; of manufacturing, by the Confederate government, 964.
 Government operation of the railroads, 1017.
 Government publications. *See* Public documents.
 Governor, Mississippi's first, 1422; Vermont's ninth, 1709.
 Governors, colonial. *See* Colonial governors.
 Graebner, Fritz, 306.
 Graffenried, Christoph von, *baron*, 748.
 Graham, John, 821.
 Gramhamsville, N. Y., 821.
 Grain trade, internal, 1860-1890, 2308.
 Grammars, Maya, 380; old time, 2500, 2503.
 Gran Colombia. *See* Great Colombia.
 Granada, Nueva Reina de, 3246.
 Grand army of the republic, Portsmouth N. H. 1457.
 Grant, L. A., 1752.
 — U. S., 1730; centennial of, 1751; military education of, 1750.
 — W. L., 2881.
 Gratz, John, 943.
 — Simon, 1844.
 Graves, Indian, 370.
 Gravestone inscriptions. *See* Regional genealogy, vital records, etc.

- Gray, C. G., 1213.
 — R. I. D., 2984.
 — Capt. Robert, 1126.
 Gray family, 1909.
 Gray's harbor, Wash., 1120.
 Great Britain, acts relating to trade and taxation in the colonies, 788; American ambassador to, during Roosevelt's and Taft's administrations, 984; blockade of Nicaragua, 1880, 3157; breach with, 1765-1776, 520; colonial administration in America, 571; colonial policy during the decade 1860-1870, 2755; colonial policy in Canada, 2772; colonial system in America, 735; colonial system in the West Indies, 3163; letters of Walter H. Page while ambassador to, 2153; military mission to New France, 1710-1711, 2812; overseas expansion, 419; plantation councils, 1670 and 1672, 571; policy in regard to the American war in 1814 and the peace negotiations, 876; Public record office, colonial records before 1696 in, 43; relations with the United States, 509; during the World war, 1035; relations with the republic of Texas, 1591; struggle for mastery of the New world, 523, 586. *See also* British, England, English, and English-French struggle for supremacy in the New world.
 Great Colombia, dismemberment of, 3193; history of, 3252; last days of, 3127.
 Great Lakes, disarmament on, 2167; discovery of, 2997; hydrographic surveys of, 2865. *See also* Lake Michigan.
 Great Lakes region, French explorations in, 1744-1749, 476; French missionary in, 768; French trading post in, 766; travel and adventure in, 1760 to 1776, 485.
 Great Lakes to the Gulf waterway, 2317.
 Great Western Union telegraph line, 2740.
 Greeley, Horace, 1753.
 Green, R. M., 1820.
 Green family, 2003.
 Greene, E. B., 626.
 Greene family, 1962.
 Greene co., Ill., 1207.
 Greensville co., Va., 2071.
 Greer, D. H., 2477.
 Gregg, Josiah, 77.
 Gregory, T. W., 985.
 Greiner, Ruth, 277.
 Grenada, petroglyphs of, 312.
 Grenon, Pedro, 3089.
 Greve, Ernesto, 414.
 Grey, Rowland, 2667.
 Griffin, G. G., 9
 — S. S., 1350.
 Griffith, W. E., 557, 627, 822.
 Griffith family, 1908.
 Grignon, J. J., 2927a.
 Grinnell, F. W., 2231, 2259.
 — G. B., 246.
 Groome, H. C., 1620.
 Gross, A. E., 2045.
 Grossetête, J. M., 2901.
 Grosvenor, Seth, 1518.
 Groulx, Lionel, 2718a, 2787, 2859, 2860.
 Grove's Dictionary of music and musicians, 2706.
 Grubbs, O. F., 2217.
 Gruber, M. A., 1923.
 Gruver, S. C., 1352.
 Guachi Indians, 332.
 Guadeloupe, West Indies, 3181, 3182; reference history, 3032.
 Guanahani, island of, 403.
 Guarani Indians, 332.
 Guatemala, antiquities, 365, 378; declaration of independence, 3116; early map of, 3073; press in, 3154.
 Guayaquil, Ecuador, 2144.
 Guernsey, F. E., 1889.
 — S. J., 184, 196.
 Guerrilla warfare in the Civil war, 927.
 Guesclin, *sieur du*, 2821.
 Guezzi, C. J., 3208.
 Guiana, British colony of, 585; Indians of, 296a, 358. *See also* Dutch Gu'iana.
 Guilday, Peter, 10, 2404, 2405.
 Guillen, Jorge, 3024.
 Guimont, C. R., 2928.
 Guindon, F. A., 1353.
 Guinea, king of, voyage to America, in the 14th century, 454, 465.
 Gnlick, C. A., Jr., 1597.
 Gullander, Magahilde, 97.
 Gumma y Marti, Alfred, 415.
 Gunsaulus, F. W., 2478.
 Guthe, C. E., 307.
 Gutteridge, W. H., 1354.
 Guzmán y Gallo. *See* Pérez de Guzmán y Gallo.
 Gwinnett, Button, 1754.
 Habloville, Claude d', 2481.
 Hackensack Republican, newspaper, 1467.
 Hackett, C. W., 98, 3138.
 Haddonfield, N. J., 1482.
 Hadley, S. P., 1355.
 Hadley, Mass., 688, 695.
 Hagedorn, Hermann, 1850.
 Haida Indians, 193.
 Haigh, H. A., 1402.
 Hains, P. C., 943a.
 Haldimand, *Gov. Frederic*, 2853.
 Hale, Clarence, 1316, 2239.
 — E. E., 1670.
 — W. T., 2629.
 Hale-Kala, archaeological survey of, 3284.
 Haliburton, T. C., 2914.
 Halifax, N. C., 1524.
 Halifax, Nova Scotia, 2906, 2907.
 Halifax co., Va., 1640.
 Halifax currency, 2906b.
 Hall, J. C., 1755a.
 — James, 1755.
 — L. C., 628.
 — M. G., 849.
 — Dr. Thomas, 1227.
 Hall of fame, 568; Roger Williams' tablet in, 702.
 Hallam, Oscar, 2232.
 Hallowell, A. I., 185.
 Halstead, Murat, 1705.
 Ham, G. H., 2861.
 Hamer, T. L., 1756.
 Hamilton, Alexander, 1484, 1757; ideas of, in Marshall's decisions, 2208.
 — J. G. de R., 99.
 — Louis, 2736.
 Hamlin, L. B., 875.
 Hampden co., Mass., 1327.

- Hampden-Sidney college, 2543a.
 Hampton institute, 2561.
 Hampton legion in the Peninsular campaign, 1862, 928.
 Hancock, Nathaniel, 2608.
 Hancock co., Ill., 1229.
 Handy, Seymour, 529.
 Hanewinkel, Alexander, 1621.
 Haney, J. L., 2644.
 Hannan, J. D., 2462.
 Hansen, M. L., 1056, 1265-1267.
 Harding, W. G., 629, 823, 998; administration of, 1004.
 Hardware, colonial, 2595.
 Hardwick family, 1904.
 Hare, W. H., 2480.
 Harker, O. A., 1214.
 Harkin, J. B., 2740.
 Harlan, E. R., 1268.
 Harmon, E. N., 1023.
 Harper, W. H., 1215.
 Harper's Ferry, John Brown's raid on, 899, 1721, 1722.
 Harpersfield, N. Y., 2072.
 Harrill, S. C., 1571.
 Harrington, J. P., 100.
 — M. R., 198, 247, 309.
 Harris, C. X., 2617.
 — J. C., 2662.
 — J. Rendel, 613.
 — L. B., 1593.
 — Lynn, 2699.
 — W. C., 101.
 Harrison, Benjamin, 784, 1613.
 — E. D., 1057.
 — Randolph, 2169.
 Hart, A. B., 62, 113, 513, 530, 531, 598, 2737, 3032.
 — F. B., 2194.
 — W. O., 2233.
 Harte, Bret, 2662a.
 Hartzog, W. B., 1706.
 Harvard university, early document relating to, 1639, 2546; early students of, 601; Hollis family and, 2551; men killed in the European war, 1059; military companies organized at, 2525; military record in the World war, 1064; students' participation in military service, 2525.
 Harvey, George, 998.
 — N. A., 2500-2502.
 Harwich, Mass., 2073.
 Hasbrouck, J. L., 1068.
 Haskin, F. J., 1900.
 Hassard, J. R. G., 1758.
 Hasse, A. R., 38.
 Hastings, H. M., 2583a.
 Hatcher, M. A., 1594, 1595.
 Hatfield, R. M., 944.
 Hatfield, Mass., 1373.
 Hathaway, E. J., 2965.
 Hat-making industry in New France, 2795.
 Hauser, Henri, 799.
 Haverhill, Mass., 2074.
 Havighurst, H. C., 102.
 Haviland, L. S., 1759.
 Hawaiian Islands, 3284-3290; archaeology, 219.
 Hawaiian historical society, 29th annual report, 3287.
 Hawikuh, N. Mex., 223.
 Hawkins, J. H., 1760.
 Hawley, J. R., 55.
 — P. A., 2533.
 Haworth, P. L., 2997.
 Hay, Henry, 1248.
 Hayburn's case, 1792, 2199.
 Haycraft, Samuel, 1287.
 Hayes, B. T., 2249.
 — Benjamin, 1171.
 — R. B., 1590, 1670.
 — Will, 2700.
 Hayne, P. H., 2636.
 Hays, W. H., 1808.
 Hazard, B. E., 2299.
 Hazen, Gen. Moses, 2323.
 Hazen-Bayley military road, 2323.
 Hazleton, Pa., 2438.
 Health. *See* Epidemics, and Public health.
 Hearne, Samuel, explorations of, 472, 2997.
 Heawood, Edward, 416.
 Hebert, F., 2300.
 Hedley, F. Y., 1432, 1506.
 Hedrick, W. O., 1403.
 Heeney, W. B., 3004a.
 Heiskell, S. G., 1587.
 Hellman, G. S., 2628.
 Henagan, M. R. (Waring), 949.
 Henderson, Archibald, 820, 1523, 2534.
 — Richard, 1523.
 Hendrick, B. J., 1035.
 Hendricks, Helen, 1049.
 Hennig, Richard, 417.
 Henry, Alexander, 485.
 "Henry, O." *See* Porter, William Sydney.
 — Patrick, 745; speech against the Stamp act, 486.
 Henson, C. C., 528.
 Heraldry, Spanish American, 3031, 3041. *See also* Arms and crests.
 "Hercules" ship, passenger list to New England, 1635, 685.
 Hernandez, Francisco, 366.
 Herndon, W. H., 1792.
 Herreid, C. N., 1058.
 Herrick, S. A., 1097.
 Herrington, M. E., 2966.
 Hessian regimental belt-plate, 810.
 Heusser, A. H., 1877.
 Hewett, E. L., 186-188.
 — E. S., 2584.
 Heye, G. G., 189, 190, 220.
 Heyn, Piet, 3105.
 Hibernians. *See* Ancient order of Hibernians.
 Hickok, J. E., 723.
 Hicks, A. R., 2738.
 — F. C., 2234.
 — J. D., 2218.
 — L. W., 1780, 1896.
 Hidalgo y Castilla, Miguel, 3132.
 Higdon, R. G., 945.
 Higginson, A. G., 1357.
 — F. J., 1511.
 — Francis, 657.
 — H. L., 1762.
 — M. T., 2664.
 — T. W., 2664.
 High Log town, Ala., 232.
 High-school curricula, 2519.

- Higham, C. S. S., 43, 576, 3163, 3164.
 Highway robbery, 1370.
 Highways, in New France, 2815; Pilgrim landmarks of, 692; Wisconsin, historic, 2322.
 Hill, D. B., 1763.
 — H. C., 103, 115, 116.
 — J. J., 1125.
 — W. S., 1317.
 Hillsboro, Ill., 1236.
 Hines, E. D., 670.
 Hinke, W. J., 724.
 Hirsch, A. H., 2317.
 Hirtzel, Harry, 310.
 Hispanic America. *See* Spanish America.
 Historians, 73, 77, 92, 140; early Spanish-American chroniclers, 3094; later American, 2628; of French Canada, 2718a; vagaries of, 146.
 Historic houses, Alexandria, Va., 1617; along the Potomac river, 1140; Amherst, Mass., 1390; Augusta, Maine, 1314; Billerica, Mass., 1349; colonial, 577; Deerfield, Mass., 689; Duxbury, Mass., 2569; Esopus, N. Y., 2583a; Fauquier co., Va., 1630, 1632; Kentucky, 1290, 1297; Long Island, N. Y., 1507; Marshfield, Mass., 1348, 1383; Massachusetts, 1340; Medford, Mass., 1368; New Brunswick, N. J., 1466; New Canaan, Conn., 1189; New York city, 1500; Newport, R. I., 1568; St. Augustine, Fla., 1196a; Salem, Mass., 1385; South Carolina, 1572; Virginia, 741, 1630. *See also* Meeting house, Taverns, and Washington's headquarters.
 Historic landmarks association of Canada, annual report, 2740.
 Historic sites, Alexandria, Va., 1617, 1624; Illinois, 1213; Maryland, War of 1812, 874; Michigan, 1399; Nebraska, 1454; New Jersey, Revolutionary, 841; New York city, 1521; Plymouth, Mass., 1332, 1375; Virginia, 1623, 1624; Washington, D. C., 1193; Wisconsin, 1664.
 Historic sites and monuments board of Canada, 2740.
 Historical building, Michigan, 1408.
 Historical conference, Anglo-American, 1921, 87.
 Historical congress, at Rio de Janeiro, 1922, 76; second Hispano-American, 68, 69, 109, 132, 133, 161.
 Historical documents, interpretation of, 79.
 Historical essay, the, 89.
 Historical interpretation, 129; human nature as the guide for, 146.
 Historical library, the Calvin Morgan McClung 2340.
 Historical memorials. *See* Memorials, and Monuments.
 Historical novels, 520.
 Historical publications of the University of Buenos Aires, 3214.
 Historical readers for third-grade pupils, 516.
 Historical research, Carnegie institution department of, 72; in state history, 90; Institute of, London, 87; of the Historical branch of the General staff, 139.
 Historical review, the critical, 89.
 Historical societies, in Massachusetts, 27; organization of, 109a; Literary and historical society of Quebec, 58; Mississippi Valley historical association, 114-116; Southwestern Indiana historical society, 1249; State historical society of Wisconsin, 90. *See also* American Catholic historical association, and American historical association.
 Historiography, methodology, study and teaching, 60-164; of Indiana history, 1249.
 History, American doctoral dissertations in, 29; course of study in, 63, 74, 75, 81, 83, 94-97, 112, 113, 127, 128, 159, 163; for history's sake, 163; how the European war should affect the teaching of, 119; imagination in the teaching of, 123; Indiana history in the schools, 1249; interpretation and writing, method of, 129; laboratory method in teaching and study, 155; lecture method in teaching, 157; problem lesson in, 164; problem method in teaching, 96, 523; relation of economics to, 108; sectionalism in writing, 141; standard tests in, 95; study, for naval officers, 111; study, in the grades, books to supplement, 20; study and teaching, 60-164, 523; study guide in American history, 524; teaching of, as a factor in Americanization, 160; supervised study of, 137; teachings of, 78; use of magazines in teaching, 118.
 History museum, 85; high school, 154.
 History teachers, courses for, 122; trials of, 125; Virginia society of, 151.
 Hitchiti town in Alabama, 229, 232.
 Hobart, N. Y., 2075, 2076.
 Hobart college, Geneva, N. Y., 2553.
 Hobbs, W. H., 104.
 Hockett, H. C., 532.
 Hodgdon, D. R., 2535.
 Hodge, F. W., 191, 240, 250, 362, 366.
 Hodges, M. R., 2094.
 Hoffman, F. L., 2352.
 Hogg family, 1963.
 Holand, H. R., 192, 197.
 Holcomb, M. H., 623.
 Holden, C. F., 1318.
 Holiday, first public celebration of Washington's birthday as, 1887.
 Holladay family, 1964.
 Holland, agent of the Continental congress at, correspondence of, 804; diplomatic negotiations with, during the Revolutionary war, 1804. *See also* United Provinces.
 Holliday, J. H., 1249.
 Hollins college, Hollins, Va., 2548.
 Hollis family, and Howard college, 2651.
 Hollister, P. M., 577.
 Hollyday, Henry, 946.
 Holman, A. L., 1951.
 Holmden, H. R., 2877.
 Holmes, C. N., 1358.
 — David, 1422.
 — O. W., 55.
 — W. H., 249, 311.
 Holmes family, 1965.
 Holt, Henry, 1512.
 Holten, Samuel, 1359.
 Holton, F. J., 2968.
 Holtzclaw, Jacob, 750.
 Holweck, F. G., 2406.
 Holy Alliance, 1098.
 "Home, sweet home," author of, 2676.
 Home, the Puritan, 2348.
 Honduras, antiquities, 304, 305, 343.
 Honeyman, A. V., 715, 824, 1475, 1476.

- Honolulu, Hawaii, 3287, 3289.
Hood, V. P., 1480.
Hooke, William, 647.
Hoover, Herbert, 998.
Hoover war collection at Stanford university, 1006.
Hopewell culture, 204.
Hopi Indians, 219.
Hopkins, H. L., 1966.
—— J. C., 2727.
Hopkins family, 1966.
Hoppen, H. E., 1151.
Horack, F. E., 2257.
Hornaday, J. R., 1152.
Horse races, in 1823, 2345; the Kentucky Derby, 1875-1921, 2347.
Horton family, 1908.
Horwill, H. W., 1765.
Hoskins, H. L., 2170.
—— J. A., 1886.
Hospital service, European war, 1075, 1085.
Hospitals, Confederate, at Petersburg, Va., 930; Montreal, Can., 2799, 2810; Quebec (city), Can., 2945.
Hotchkiss, W. E., 1025.
House, E. M., 1031, 1099, 1103.
House decoration, colonial, 569. *See also* Furniture,
House of representatives, U. S., and foreign relations, 2213.
Housekeeping in primitive Hawaii, 3286.
Houses, aboriginal cliff, 182; colonial contracts for the construction of, 696; early Maryland and Virginia, 2351; famous colonial, 577; historic (*see* Historic houses); Indian, 209, 276, 277; prehistoric, 209. *See also* Cabins and Caves.
Housing, as a factor in health progress, 2352.
Houston, Mrs. H. H., 1727, 1728.
"How America went to war," 1013-1016.
Howard, J. L., 2116.
—— Capt. James, 603.
—— John, 1622.
—— L. A., 2352.
—— McHenry, 732.
—— S. M., 947.
—— T. A., 1764.
Howard university, 2528.
Howay, F. W., 470, 1111, 1126, 2740, 3009, 3010.
Howe, E. M., 1501.
—— Elias, 566.
—— Joseph, 2884.
—— M. A. D., 1059, 1360.
—— P. S., 2058.
Howell, C. S., 1477.
Howell homestead, 1477.
Howells, W. D., 2628, 2665-2670.
Howes, A. W., 2630.
Howland, Harold, 986.
Hoyt, A. S., 2385, 2456.
Huard, V. A., 2862.
Huastecan collection in the Historical museum in Berne, 372a.
Hubbell, J. B., 2637.
Huckerby, Thomas, 312.
Hudson, Henry, polar voyages, 472; third voyage, 424.
—— J. W., 2657.
Hudson Bay, discovery of, 2997.
Hudson river, discovery of, 434
Hudson's Bay company, 1647, 3000; expedition in search of Sir John Franklin, 466.
Hughes, C. E., 968, 1765.
—— R. M., 1741.
Huguenots, in New Paltz, 712; in South Carolina 1570; in the province of New York, 707.
Huidekoper, F. L., 1086.
Hullu, J. de, 3176.
Hultgren, Axel, 339.
Human nature, as the watchword for the historian, 146.
Humbert, Jules, 3251, 3252, 3280, 3281.
Humboldt Bay, Cal., 1176.
Hume, Alfred, 2512.
—— Leland, 2511.
Humphrey, C. R., 1759.
Humorists, 2628. *See also* Slick, Sam
Hunt, Gaillard, 1814.
—— George, 231.
—— R. D., 1172.
—— Richard, 2672.
Hunter, John, 1766.
—— William, 746.
Hunting, big game, in Iowa, 1276; in the Rocky Mountains in 1834-1843, 494.
Hunting charm, Indian, 220.
Huntington, Henry E., library of, 6.
Huntington, N. Y., 53a.
Hurd, Archibald, 419.
Hurlburt, J. B., 1767.
—— J. L., 2342.
—— R. F., 1767.
Huron Indians, 768.
Hurricane on the New England coast in 1898, 1135.
Hurt, Rollin, 1268.
Hutchins, Cortelle, 801, 1623.
—— Frank, 801, 1623.
Hydrographer, Canadian, early 19th century, 2865; in New France, 2788.
Hydrographic explorations, in Spanish America, 3029, 3086; surveys of the Great Lakes and the St. Lawrence, 2865.
Hygiene, industrial, 2352.
Hymns, patriotic, 2628; story of the American, 2390
See also Psalm-book.
Hyrne family, 1967.
Ibarra y Rodríguez, Eduardo, 3121.
Icaria and the Icarians, 2275.
Icaza, Francisco A. de, 3033.
Iconoclasm, anonymous, 158.
Idealism of the American people, 558.
Ideals, of America, 561; of the Pilgrims, 649. *See also* National characteristics and ideals.
Idington family, 1907.
Idols. *See* Gods, and Quetzalcoatl.
Iglehart, J. E., 1243.
Illinois, 1204-1237; abolitionist of, 1828; Cahokia Indian mounds, 180; Catholic beginnings, 2414; Catholic missionary activities in, 1832-1834, 2417; constitution of 1870, 2255; first State entomologist, 1871; history library in schools of, 147; how the Pilgrim spirit came to, 633; in the World war, 1068, 1066; Lake Michigan shore, 1211; Presbyterian missionary work in, 2436; Presbyterian pastors and pastorates in, 2441
Presbyterians in, attitude toward slavery, 2440
woman's suffrage, 2224.

- Illinois, University of, 2554.
 Illinois country, conditions in, in 1792, 492; French voyageur and trader in, in 1680, 473; pioneer priest of, 2463.
 Images of the Virgin, in Colombia, 3255; in Cuba, 3175.
 Imberg, K. E., 3156.
 Immigration, English, in 1881, 1261; German, 2367; Irish, in the 18th century, 583; Norwegian, 1110; significance of, in American history, 2372.
 Imperialism, of the United States, 2128, 2131; as seen in the acquisition of territory, 2156; benevolent, 3188; "Yankee," 2136, 2139. *See also* Empire, the American.
 Implements, aboriginal, 171-173, 194, 204, 207; Aztec, 329; Indian, 363; of war, Indian, 363. *See also* Arrows, and Utensils.
 Importers, taxation of, 1780, 2311.
 Inca Garcilaso de la Vega, 3088.
 Incas, 297, 298; bookkeeping of, 313; empire of, 381; industries, 383; music, 282.
 Independence, Rhode Island's declaration of, 1776, 845. *See also* Declaration of independence.
 Independence, Spanish-American, recognition by France, 3057. *See also* Spanish-America, revolutionary period, and Spanish-American wars of independence.
 Independent treasury, 2330.
 Indexes (cumulative) to serial publications, 36-39.
 India, Massachusetts trade with, 2305. *See also* East Indies.
 Indian affairs, Connecticut and, 1766-1769, 788; Iowa, in 1845, 1256.
 Indian captivities, Deerfield, Mass., 1704, 666, 674, 693; Haverhill, Mass., 691.
 Indian chiefs, 230; in California, 1168; "Red Jacket," 1501.
 Indian country of the Northwest, travel in, 1760-1776, 485.
 Indian days, in Kentucky, 1293; on Cape Cod, Mass., 610.
 Indian inscribed rock along the Ohio river, 1525.
 Indian massacre, of the Spanish expedition into Missouri, 1720, 775. *See also* Wyoming massacre.
 "Indian notes and monographs," 19, 179, 189, 190, 198, 206, 217, 220, 237, 247, 250, 269, 276, 277, 309, 312, 362-364, 366.
 Indian place names in Alabama, 1141-1143, 1145, 1147-1148, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1155.
 "Indian play" at King's Mountain, 1780, 816.
 Indian policy in the Pacific northwest, 1849-1852, 886a.
 Indian tales, 2635.
 Indian Territory, separation of Kansas and Nebraska from, 1124.
 Indian trail in Haddonfield, N. J., 1482.
 Indian wars, battle at Grahamsville, N. Y., 1778, 821; border war of 1876, 1115; in colonial Maryland, 735; in New France, 1670-1673, 2839; in the Oregon country, 1847-1849, 1132; King Philip's war, attack on Hadley, Mass., 1675, 695; Sioux-Pawnee war, 1673, 1454; Wayne's campaign, 1794, 868a.
 Indiana, 1238-1249; archaeology, 166; art and artists of, 2573; bibliography, 24; Catholic church beginnings, 2397; emigration to, in 1827, 487; fugitive slave law of 1850 in, 909; gold star honor roll of the World war, 1060; Methodism in, 2428; Moravian mission in, 2429; Presbyterians in, attitude toward slavery, 2440; public health in, 2355; under the French, 772; World war records, 1060; yearly meeting of Friends, 1249. *See also* Northwest, Old, and Northwest Territory.
 Indiana, State history conference, proceedings of second, 1280, 1249.
 Indiana historical commission, 1060, 1244.
 Indiana university, 2523, 2536; centennial, 1249.
 Indianapolis, Ind., centennial, 1249.
 Indians, 190, 198, 199, 217-220, 228-277; as portrayed in literature, 319; attack on Hadley, Mass., 1675, 695; beads, 169; Catholic missionary among, 2492; Christian work among, during the 18th century, 2387; Christianization of, 2389; corn hills, 185; domestic use of oil by, 168; emigration from Georgia, 1836-1837, 1148; French missionary to, 768; household utensils, 199; hunting charms, 220; in Alabama, fort among, 1146; in Fauquier co., Va., 743; in Indiana, 2429; in Iowa, 1264, 1273; in Maine, relations with the white settlers, 606; in Maryland, colonial period, 734; in Massachusetts, 669; in the Great Lakes region, 768; in the Massachusetts colonies, 610, 624; in the Mystic valley, Mass., 669; in the Old Northwest, 772, 1107; in the West in 1827, 1134; in Utah, 1605; in Virginia, trade with, to 1673, 752; Jesuit mission at Council Bluffs, 2403; Jesuit missionary among, 2495; lands in Massachusetts, litigation over, 669; languages, 323, 325; liquor trade with, in New France, 2811; mission school in Alabama, 1822-1830, 1144; missions, 578, 1264, 2403, 2429; missionaries to, 768, 2495; Moravian mission to, 2429; mounds, 180; public documents relating to, 32; publications regarding, 19, 22; raids during the revolutionary war, 821, 822; schools, 1144, 1535; string records, 198; turquoise work, 191; trade with, 2811; trade with Virginia, to 1673, 752. *See also* Aboriginal history, and Ethnology.
 Indians and Indian affairs in Canada, 2734; in the World war, 2896; of New France, 2811, 2839; Ontario, 2966; reservations in the Canadian northwest, 3060.
 Indians of Latin America: Bolivia, 3220, 3221; Brazil, 3230, 3232; Central America, 292, 302, 323, 325, 366, 370, 376, 377; Colombia, 3252; Cuba, 309; Mexico, 292, 293, 329; Paraguay, 3085; Peru, 3080; South America, 289, 292-294, 302, 317-320, 328, 332, 342, 351, 354, 358, 367, 372, 381, 383, 384, Venezuela, 289, 3252; West Indies, 309, 338.
 Indies, Spanish, commerce of, 3095; Council of, 54; history of, 3063, 3065; history of, by José de Acosta, 437; history of, by Las Casas, 418; illustrious men of, 413; importation of negro slaves into, 3083; law of inheritance and succession in, 3098; "magistratura" of, 3100; works of Las Casas on, 445. *See also* Archivo general de Indias.
 Industrial arbitration. *See* Shipbuilding labor adjustment board.
 Industrial education and training, 2333, 2498.
 Industrial hygiene, 2352.
 Industrial institute and college at Columbus, Miss., 2543.
 Industrial inventions, 2279

- Industrial revolutions, in the South, 2304.
 Industrial system, national, founding of, 2276.
 Industries, American, syllabus for ninth-grade study of, 75; national, expansion of, 1860-1914, 2276; of the Incas, 383.
 Industry, Confederate government control of, 964; during the World war, 1013-1015; effect of the embargo of 1807-1809 upon, 2301; George Washington as a captain of, 1883; government control and operation of, during the World war, 1007a; mobilization and control of, 1917-1918, 1015; sheep, in California, 1183; sugar, in Latin America, 3057a. *See also* Commerce and industry.
 Infanta Carlota Joaquina, 3121.
 Infantry regiments, in the European war, 1077, 1079, 1082, 1087; outline histories of, 2125.
 Ingersoll, R. G., 1768, 1806.
 Ingraham, C. A., 2381, 2386.
 Inman, S. G., 3034, 3035, 3197.
 Innes fort, Ky., 1293.
 Inscribed rocks, along the Ohio river, 1525; of Narragansett Bay, 177. *See also* Kensington rune stone.
 Insignia, military and civil, 2127.
 Inspirationists, community in Iowa, 1280.
 Institute of historical research, London, 87.
 Institutions, American, compared with the English, 509; Pilgrim influence on, 626, 634, 654; Puritan influence on, 668. *See also* National characteristics and ideals, and Puritan influence in American life and thought.
 Intellectual nationalism, 2627.
 Interbank borrowing, 2329.
 Intercolonial commerce, in the 18th century, 700.
 Intercolonial dispute, Maryland-Virginia, over Kent Island, 740.
 Interior decoration in colonial days, 569, 1398.
 Internal waterway system, 2317.
 International administration during the World war, 1040.
 International affairs, our co-operation in, 1001; place of naval officers in, 2126. *See also* Diplomatic history and foreign relations, Intervention, and League of nations.
 International boundary commission, 2147.
 International congresses of history and geography, 68, 69, 76, 87, 105, 109, 132, 133, 161.
 International co-operation, America's efforts towards, 2155. *See also* League of nations.
 International history conference, Anglo-American 1921, 105.
 'International index to periodicals,' 12.
 International influence of America, prior to 1792, 564.
 International law, 37; intervention in, 2162. *See also* Law of nations, Legislative compacts with foreign nations, and Monroe doctrine.
 International molders union of North America, 2336.
 International postal conference, first, 2130.
 International problem affecting Bolivia, Chile and Peru, 3216, 3217.
 international relations of the United States, 2205. *See also* Diplomatic history, and Foreign relations
 Internationalism of the Wilson administration, 559.
- Intervention, American, cases of, 2162; in Cuba, 2152; in Nicaragua, 2119; in Panama, 2152; in Santo Domingo, 2128, 2136; in Spanish American countries, 3035; policy, in international law, 2162; policy of the United States, 2132, 2152; policy of the United States, indictment of, 2139.
 Intervention in Mexico, 1865. *See* France, intervention in Mexico, and Shelby's expedition to Mexico.
 Invention, the "age" of, 2279.
 Inventions, American, 566; steam wagon, in 1859, 2318.
 Iowa, 1250-1285; and the diplomatic service, 2129; antiquities, 194; constitutional convention, providing for, 2258; description and history, in 1827, 1134; early emigration to, 490, 499; in the World war, 1056; legislation of the 39th General assembly, 2256; military record in the World war, 1087; Mormons in, 2430, 2432; Potawatomi mission at Council Bluffs, 2403; study of American history in high schools of, 533; taxation, 1910-1920, 2325; underground railroad in, 910; welfare work in, during the World war, 1056.
 Iowa, Dept. of public instruction, 533.
 "Iowa Capitol reporter," editors of, 1278.
 Iowa river, 1279.
 Ipswich, Mass., 1895.
 Iredell, James, 2189.
 Ireland, John, *Archbishop*, 2481.
 Ireland, American alumni of university of Dublin, colonial period, 600; connecting links with New England, 1133; relief ship sent from, to the Massachusetts colonies, 1676, 676. *See also* Irish.
 Irish, J. P., 1731.
 Irish, donation to the Massachusetts colonies, 1676, 676; immigrants from English ports in the 18th century, 583; in early Massachusetts, 679; in the United States, 2370; names culled from the official records of New Hampshire, 1461; names in New England records, 680; pioneers and schoolmasters in Butler co., Pa., 1551; pioneers in Delaware, 1192; pioneers in Massachusetts, 675, 677; pioneers of Maine, 603; pre-Columbian discovery of America, 409 (*see also* Brendan, legend of); settlers at Worcester, Mass., colonial period, 694; settlers in colonial Virginia, 754; settlers in Vermont, 1608. *See also* Ancient order of Hibernians, and Fenian raid.
 Iron, manufacture in colonial Virginia, 751; mining in the Lake Superior field, 1404.
 Ironclads, first fight of, 923.
 Iroquois Indians, 199, 218; archaeology, 217; wars, 2839.
 Irrigation in Texas, 2234.
 Irvine, Albert, 250.
 — J. B., 2318.
 Irwin, I. H., 2219.
 Isaacs, Nathan, 2236.
 Isle of Wight co., Va., 760.
 Isleta, N. Mex., 264.
 Islip, Long Island, 1074.
 Ispizúa, Segundo de, 420-422.
 Italian cartographer, 462.

- Italian immigration and contribution to American life, 2359.
- Izard, Ralph, 785.
- Jack, R. B., 2438.
- Jackson, Andrew, 865, 1587, 1769.
- E. B., 1624.
- G. E., 2741.
- Jacksonville, Ill., 1219.
- Jacob, Fred, 2742.
- Jacobs, H. E., 630.
- Jacobus, D. L., 1997, 2001, 2047.
- Jalobert, Macé, 385.
- Jamaica, 3167; conquest of, 3168; earthquakes in, in 1692 and 1907, 3171; history of, 1511-1698, 3172.
- James, A. A. S., 2488, 2489.
- A. P., 948.
- G. W., 2662a.
- H. G., 2254.
- Henry, 2628.
- James City co., Va., 1625.
- James river, Va., 1623, 1637; flood, 1771, 1622.
- Jameson, J. F., 9, 62, 72, 105, 106, 776.
- Jamestown, R. I., 1566.
- Jamestown, Va., 742.
- Japan, diplomatic, industrial, and social relations with the United States, 2358; first embassy to the United States, 1880, 2128a; our relations with, 2150; our relations with, bibliography, 317; Perry's expedition to, 1853, 889, 2118; relations with the United States, 1855-1921, 2163.
- Japanese in America, 3258.
- Japanese print depicting Perry's entrance into Tokio, in 1853, 889.
- Jayne, H. F., 2585.
- Jazz in prehistoric Peru, 314.
- Jefferson, Mark, 3240.
- Thomas, 1770-1774, 2506, 2537, 2538; administration of, 867; influence on American ideals, 561; writing of the Declaration of independence, 783.
- Jefferson co., Ala., 1155.
- Jefferson co., N. Y., 1519.
- Jelliffe, E. K., 107.
- Jenkins, L. W., 1361.
- Jenks, W. L., 2237, 2327.
- Jenness, Diamond, 251, 252.
- Jennings, A. J., 2683.
- W. W., 866.
- Jensen, Christen, 631.
- J. C., 2432.
- J. V., 423.
- Jenson, Andrew, 1127.
- Jervoy, S. R., 949.
- Jesuit missions and missionaries, among the Potawatomi, 2403; at Council Bluffs, 1838-1841, 1264; in Bolivia, 3103; in Brazil, 17th century, 3224; in Canada, 2771; in Lower California, 3077; in Paraguay, 3085; in Wisconsin, 768.
- Jesuits, discovery and colonization of Lower California, 3076; history of, 2399; in Latin America, 3079; in Montevideo, 3087; on the Pacific slope, 1113.
- "Jesuits' Relations and allied documents," 2759.
- Jesus, Society of, restoration in the United States, 2405.
- Jews, American intervention in behalf of, 2162; colonies of South Jersey, 1474; refuge for, on Grand Island, in the Niagara river, in 1825, 1501.
- Jibaro Indians, 318.
- Jijon y Caamaño, J., 315.
- Jillson, W. R., 1289, 1290, 1825.
- Jiménez de Quesada, Gonzalo, 3073.
- Jiménez-Placer y Cíaurriz, Luís, 3099, 3242.
- Joerg, W. L. G., 3220.
- John Carter Brown library, 1, 5.
- Johns, C. D., 108.
- Johnson, Alfred, 1697.
- Allen, 805, 860, 867, 894, 903, 986, 1041, 1113, 2196, 2279, 2506.
- Amandus, 2365.
- D. W., 1026.
- E. P., 578.
- Henry, 75.
- Hiram, 998.
- L. F., 1291.
- R. M., 1235.
- T. L., 1362.
- Thomas, 817.
- Sir William, 141; papers of, 706.
- Johnson genealogy, 706.
- Johnston, C. C., 888.
- J. D., 2128a.
- Jollet, Jean, 2786.
- Jones, Breckinridge, 1433.
- C. K., 13.
- E. Alfred, 778, 1878, 2586, 2587.
- H. L., 579.
- Hugh, 2503.
- R. M., 2425.
- T. R., 1173.
- W. R., 1478.
- Jones family of Virginia, 1910.
- Jones act, 2204.
- Jopling, J. E., 1404.
- Jordan, J. W., 580.
- Wilfred, 2609.
- Joslin family, 1968.
- "Journal of American history" Pilgrim number, 651.
- Journalism, 2688, 2689. *See also* Newspapers.
- Journalist, a great, 1837.
- Joyce, T. A., 193, 316, 3191.
- Juan Fernandez, Island of, 459.
- Judab, J. M., 487.
- S. B., 487.
- Judges, of Montreal under the French régime, 2802. *See also* Judiciary.
- Judicature of the Indies, 3100.
- Judicial archives of the Province of Quebec, 2826.
- Judicial history, Georgia, 18th century, 765b; Illinois 1214; Louisiana, 1300; Maine, century of, 2239; Ohio, 1531. *See also* Court records.
- Judicial system, in early British Canada, 2872; Latin America, 3026; Nova Scotia, 2904.
- Judiciary, control of foreign relations, 2213; control over legislation, 2197, 2199; controversies on federal appellate jurisdiction, 2238; review of administrative action, 2180. *See also* Bench and bar, and Courts.
- Juet, Robert, 424.
- "Junius," the mystery of, 837.
- Jurisprudence of the state of Maine, 1320.
- Juristic theory, early American, 2236.
- Justice, pioneer. *See* California committees of vigilance.

- Kaiser, T. E., 2069.
 Kallen, H. M., 2148.
 Kamouraska, district of, Quebec, 2941.
 Kansas, American history in the schools of, 545;
 newspapers, 14; separation from the Indian
 territory, 1124; state council of defense, during
 the European war, 1061.
 Kansas City, Mo., 1428.
 Kansas City Star, Roosevelt's war-time editorials
 in, 1037.
 Kansas state historical society, 14.
 Kapuskasing, Ontario, 2970.
 Karsten, Rafael, 317, 318.
 Kaskaskia Indians, 473.
 Kasson, J. A., 2130.
 Kate, H. F. C. ten, 319.
 Katz, H. L., 1027.
 Kayenta district, Arizona, 196.
 Kean, Ellen, 1793.
 Kearney, Lawrence, 2138.
 "Kearsarge-Alabama" battle, 1864, 917.
 Kearsley, John, 1776.
 Keayne, Robert, 687.
 Keidel, G. C., 1713.
 Keith, A. B., 2897.
 — A. L., 1904.
 Kelby, William, 2588.
 Keller, E. L., 2701.
 Kellogg, A. W., 2223.
 — J. K., 1777.
 — L. P., 768, 769, 889.
 Kelly, B. M., 1758.
 — H. A., 1708.
 Kelman, John, 632.
 Kelsey, R. W., 727, 786.
 Kemper, C. E., 725, 748-750, 1544, 1626.
 Kenamore, Clair, 1028.
 Kendrick, Capt. John, 1126.
 Kenilworth, Ill., 633.
 Kennebec co., Me., early taverns of, 1317.
 Kennebec river, early settlement on, 1315.
 Kennedy, W. P. M., 2744.
 Kenney, J. F., 425.
 Kennon, William, 1629.
 Kenrick, F. P., 2482.
 Kensington rune stone, 192, 197, 2759.
 Kent, J. C., 1363.
 — James, 1778.
 — M. B., 1576.
 Kent co., Ontario, 2953, 2960, 2962-2964.
 Kent Island, dispute over the possession of, 740.
 Kentucky, 1286-1298; decision in 1861, 967; marriage
 records of Woodford co., 1789-1799, 2109; settle-
 ment of, 1523; settlement of the Nolynn valley,
 1970.
 Kentucky Derby, 2347.
 Kerby, W. J., 2468.
 Kergolay, comte Jean de, 3167.
 Kerrick family, 1906.
 Kessler, C. K., 706a.
 Kester, H. J., 2172.
 Keyes, C. R., 194.
 — Charles, 1752.
 — H. E., 2527.
 Kharas, Theodore, 1794.
 Kickapoos, flight of, 243.
 Kidder, A. V., 184, 195, 196.
 Kilpatrick, L. H., 1292.
 — W. H., 1200.
 Kimball, Fiske, 2589.
 — Marie, 1772.
 Kinderhook, N. Y., 2077.
 King, C. L., 36.
 — Charles, 1779.
 — Grace, 1309.
 — L. E., 1174.
 — Rufus, 1779.
 — W. F., 2355.
 — W. L., 2255.
 — William, 733.
 King George's war, 1744-1748, 706.
 King Philip's war, attack on Hadley, Mass., 1675
 695.
 King's Chapel, Boston, Mass., 696.
 King's Mountain, N. C., battle of, 1780, 705, 816
 832.
 Kingsbury, E. L., 1954.
 — G. W., 1577.
 — Mrs. F. B., 1458.
 Kingston, N. Y., 1511.
 Kingston, Ont., 2992, 2993.
 Kingston historical society, Kingston, Ont., 2993.
 Kino, Eusebio Francisco, 3075, 3077.
 Kinzie, John, 1118.
 Klowa sun dance, 271.
 Kip, Rt. Rev. W. I., 1164.
 Kirkconnell, Watson, 2970, 2971.
 Kissam, H. S., 1931.
 Kite, E. S., 825, 826.
 Kite flying in Hawaii, 3284.
 Kittery, Me., 1319.
 Kittrell, N. G., 1596.
 Klein, H. M. J., 1545.
 — Julius, 2173.
 Klotz, Otto, 2972.
 Knapp, Shepherd, 1029.
 Knaufft, Ernest, 1030.
 Knight, E. W., 99.
 Knights of Columbus, 1045.
 Knives, aboriginal, 171; of the Aztecs, 329.
 Knowlton, D. C., 75, 534.
 Knox, P. C., 998.
 Knoxville, Tenn., 2340.
 Kober, G. M., 2352.
 Kocher, A. L., 2590.
 Koch-Grünberg, Theodor, 320.
 Koch-Wawra, Friedrich, 321.
 Köhler, Hermann, 322, 3141.
 Koenig, M. W., 253.
 Kohlmeier, A. L., 558.
 Kraft, H. F., 2117.
 Krause, Fritz, 254.
 Kroeber, A. L., 255, 3288, 3293.
 Krout, M. H., 2118.
 Ku Klux Klan, reconstruction and, 985; uniform
 of, 1501.
 Kwakiutl Indians, 231.
 La Bernarde, François, 2800.
 Labor, 2333-2336; child labor, 2499; conditions in
 colonial times, 711; during the World war,
 1025.
 Labrador, dispute over the ownership of the coast
 of, 2760, 2761; exploration, in 1743, 467.

- Labrie, Jacques, 2718a.
 Lacey, E. P., 1129.
 Lady, D. B., 2448.
 La Fayette, *marquis de*, 829; landing in New York city, 1824, 1513; what he did for America, 836.
 Lafayette, La., 2416.
 Lafayette escadrille, 1092.
 Lafayette punch bowl, 1824, 1513.
 La Flesche, Francis, 256.
 La Houssaye, *sieur de*, 2809.
 Laird, C. G., 1271.
 La Jonquière, J. P. de Taffanel, *marquis de*, 2813.
 Lake Erie, battle of, 1813, 878; new settlement on Canadian side, 2974.
 Lake Michigan, Illinois coast on, 1211.
 Lake Utopia, N. B., stone medallion found at, 2784.
 Lamar, M. B., 1591, 1597.
 Lambert, Édouard, 2197.
 Lambing, A. A., 468, 767.
 Lamoni, Ia., 2430.
 Lamott, J. H., 1528.
 La Motte, Dominique de, *sieur de* Laicière, 2798.
 Lampérez y Romea, Vicente, 3100.
 Lampman, Archibald, 2892.
 Lampman family, 2892.
 Lamprey, Louise, 426.
 Lancaster, Joseph, 3018.
 Lancaster, Pa., 1545, 1546.
 Lancaster co., Pa., 725, 1543, 1560.
 Lancasterian system of instruction, 3018.
 Lanctot, Gustave, 2363.
 Land. *See* Agriculture, Farms, and Irrigation.
 Land claims in Missouri, Spanish, 2294.
 Land company, Ohio, 771; Port Sheldon, formed in 1835, 1410.
 Land grants, in Missouri, 2294; in the West, 2289; Wisconsin, 2290. *See also* Public lands, and School lands.
 Land records and titles, Fairfax co., Va., 18th century, 1627; Louisiana, derived from Indian tribes, 1302; Maryland, 1674-1690, 730; Rhode Island, 1648-1696, 701.
 Land settlement in Upper Canada, 2977.
 Land tenure. *See* Rent.
 Landers, W. P., 1364.
 Landis, C. I., 1546.
 — C. K., 1479.
 — D. M., 726.
 Landmarks, historic, Canadian, 2740, 2760a; of the Pilgrim highway, 692. *See also* Historic houses, and Historic sites.
 Landon, Fred, 904, 905.
 Landrum, Charles, 1405.
 Lands, public, in Missouri under the Spanish, 2294; settlement of, 2289; timber culture method of acquiring title to, 2289; transfer to private hands, 2289; Wisconsin, school lands, 2290.
 Landscape architecture, 2598. *See also* Gardens.
 Lane, Mary, 1201.
 Lang, L. J., 993.
 Langdell, C. C., 2241.
 Langlois, *Commandant*, 427.
 Langston, Anthony, 751.
 Language, English, in America, 2628; French, in the schools of Ontario, 2988. *See also* Grammar.
 Languages, Indian, 294, 323, 325, 367; of the Mayas, 380; recent publications regarding, 22; words for tobacco in, 238.
 Lanier, Sidney, 2671.
 Lanier family, 1969.
 Lannoy, Charles de, 729.
 Lansing, Robert, 998, 1100, 1101.
 Lansing, Mich., 1415.
 Lapalice, O., 2930.
 Lapham, I. A., 2288.
 La Plata region, blockade of, 1838-1845, 3211.
 Lapradelle, A. de, 541, 3253.
 Laprairie, *sieur de*, 2800.
 Lara, Orunó, 3181.
 Larcom, Lucy, 1345.
 La Roche's colony, 2759.
 La Rochefoucault-Liancourt, *duc de*, 1341.
 La Roncière, Charles de, 471.
 Larsen, Henrik, 428.
 Larson, L. M., 197.
 Lart, C. E., 590.
 La Rue family, 1970.
 Las Casas. *See* Casas.
 La Serena, Chile, 3102.
 Latané, J. H., 535, 2150.
 Latimer family, 1971.
 Latin America, colonial period, 3074-3105; contribution to civilization, 3049; discovery and conquest, 3062-3073; economic history, 3057a; French diplomacy in, 3057; general, 3013-3061; Jesuits in, 3079; Napoleon and, 3108; revolutionary period, 3106-3134; social forces in, 3053. *See also* Hispanic America and Spanish America.
 "Latin America," the term, 3044.
 Latiolais, *Sieur*, 1303.
 Latorre, Germán, 429, 3038, 3039.
 Latrobe, Benjamin, 1879.
 — C. J., 488.
 Lattimore family, 1971.
 Laubia, Arnould de, 2816.
 Laughlin, J. L., 1686.
 Laurencin, *Marqués de*, 3040, 3041.
 Laurens, Henry, 785, 804.
 Lauriat, C. E., 1780.
 Laurier, Sir Wilfrid, 2884, 2890.
 Lauzanne, Stephane, 1031.
 Laval, François de Montmorency, 2767, 2831.
 La Vega. *See* Garcilaso de la Vega.
 La Vérendrye, P. G. de Varennes, *sieur de*, 2997.
 Law, Ernest, 2745.
 — George, 257.
 — John, "system" of, 770.
 Law, 2226-2245; American idea in, 2232; Canada, regarding marriage, 2769; colonial South Carolina, 763; common law, under the Constitution, 2206; criminal, in Upper Canada, 2871, 2982; education, 2241, 2243 (*see also* Law schools); Georgia, 18th century, 765b; land, in Missouri, 2294; Maine, century of, 1320; marriage, in New France, 2769; marriage, in Upper Canada, 2983, 2985; Mexico, 3136; Nova Scotia, 2903-2905; of the Indies, 3100; of the Indies, regarding family and succession, 3098; professional organizations, 2245; Spanish America, colonial period, 3089; Upper Canada, 2871, 2980, 2982-2986. *See also* Association of the bar of the city of New York, Bench and bar, Constitutional law, Constitutionality, Court records, Courts, Judiciary, Laws, Legal history, Legal literature, Legal records, Litigation, and Nullification movement.

- Law and order. *See* California committees of vigilance.
- Law libraries, 2337, 2338; Cincinnati, Ohio, 2229.
- Law of nations, under the Constitution, 2206.
See also International law.
- Law of the sea, and the Great war, 1046.
- Law school, first in the United States, 2534; Litchfield, Conn., 2534, 2544; University of Virginia, 2541.
- Law suit, at Montreal, about 1854, 2936; famous Massachusetts colonial, 687.
- Lawnside, N. J., 1485.
- Lawrence, H. W., jr., 671.
— James, 880.
— R. de T., 950.
- Lawrie, Gawen, 716.
- Laws and legislation, child labor, 2334; early Pennsylvania, 1539; educational, in Mississippi, 1798-1860, 2519; fugitive slave, 903, 909, 913; Iowa, 1921, 2256; Iowa primary election law, 2257; judicial control of, 2197, 2199; Michigan war legislation, 1919, 1062; New Hampshire, 1821-1828, 2265; New York's queer laws a century ago, 1516; New York session laws, 2267; Nova Scotia, 2903a, 2905; Oregon, of 1845, 2269, 2270; Revolutionary pension, 824; South Carolina race, since 1865, 1573; unconstitutional, 2199 (*see also* Judicial control over legislation); Wisconsin's farm loan law, 1849-1863, 1663.
- Lawson, J. D., 15.
— P. V., 1781.
- Lawson McGhee library, 16, 2340.
- Lawton, A. R., 2238.
- Lawyers, early Massachusetts, 2231; in colonial Virginia, 2230; Kentucky, 1288.
- League of nations, 1098, 2177, 2205; early idea of, 2134; historic precedents in American foreign policy, 2148; Latin America and, 3024; Pan Americanism and, 3045.
- League of neutrals of 1780, United States and, 2134.
- Learned, H. B., 2250, 2504.
- Lebanon, Pa., 2447.
- Lebanon classis of the Reformed church in Pennsylvania, 724.
- Leclerc, Victor Emmanuel, *général*, 3189.
- Le Conte, René, 323, 2366, 2367.
- Le Couteux, Bernard, 770.
- Lee, A. S., 536.
— Charles, 1782.
— J. M., 3192.
— Jesse, 1139.
— M. H., 1524.
— R. E., 1783, 1784; at Sharpsburg, 1862, 920.
— T. A., 2032.
- Lee co., Ala., 1150.
- Leechman, J. D., 198.
- Lees, John, 1569.
- Leeward Islands, 3163.
- Lefebvre, Dominique, 2821.
- Lefebvre Saint-Ogan, —, 489.
- Le Fevre, Ralph, 707.
- Leffingwell, R. C., 1009.
- Legal education, 2241, 2243. *See also* Law schools.
- Legal history. *See* Law.
- Legal literature, Missouri, 1434.
- Legal periodicals, American, historical sketch of, 2226; indexing of, 2234.
- Legal phases of the World war, 1008.
- Legal profession, organizations of, 2245.
- Legal records, Rhode Island, 1648-1696, 701.
- Legislation. *See* Laws and legislation.
- Legislative compacts with foreign nations, 2210.
- Legislative departments, Latin American, 3027.
- Legislative representation, colonial, 584.
- Legislature of the Northwest Territory, 1795, 2253.
- Lehmann, F. W. P., 430.
— Walter, 323-325.
- Leibert, A. H., 1547.
- Lelding, H. K., 1572.
- Leland, W. G., 55, 62.
- Leland Stanford junior university, 1006.
- Lemaistre, F., 3142.
- Le Moy, A., 3167a.
- Lemoyne de Ste.-Hélène. *See* Sainte-Hélène.
- Lennes, N. J., 431.
- León, Pedro, 1125.
- Leonard, C. E., 2036.
— W. A., 582.
- Le Ray de Chaumont, J. D., 1519.
- Lesort, André, 3090.
- Lesousky, Alphonsus, 2539.
- Letters of marque and reprisal, Civil war, 978.
- Le Vasseur, N., 2865.
- Le Verrier, M. L., 1863b.
- Levi, K. E., 1785.
- Levillier, Roberto, 44.
- Lévy, Edouard, 3182.
- Lewis, A. H., 3011.
— G. A., 1293.
— J. O., 1785.
— Winthrop, 2591.
- Lewis and Clark expedition, 1213; in its relation to Iowa, 1275.
- Lexington, Mass., battle of., 1775, 814.
- "Leyden documents relating to the Pilgrim fathers," 613.
- Leyland, H. T., 771.
- L'Honoré Naber, S. P., 424.
- Libby, O. G., 1130.
— Walter, 592.
- Liberators, Spanish American, 3112. *See also* Bolívar, and San Martín.
- Liberty, in the United States, Catholic contribution to, 563. *See also* Democracy, and Freedom.
- Libraries, 2337-2341; history, use in schools, 147; work and equipment for history study and teaching, 115, 116; Biblioteca nacional de Chile, manuscript section, 3241; Cincinnati law library, 2229; Henry E. Huntington library, 6; John Carter Brown library, 1, 5; Lawson McGhee library, 16, 2340; Library association of Bath, Me., 1321; Mexican library of Genaro García, 3138; Princeton university library, 21.
- Library, Tennessee department of, 88.
- Library of Congress, manuscripts in, 55, 56; report of the librarian, 1921, 55; Whistleriana in, 2624, 2625.
- Library war service, South Dakota's contribution to, 1069.
- Life, W. M., 2541.
- Life, American, Pilgrim influence in, 149, 626, 634; Puritan influence in, 668, 686. *See also* Institutions, and National characteristics and ideals.

- Life and manners, 2345-2351; colonial period, 1140; in rural New England, during half century before the Civil war, 2285; in the Spanish colonies, 3084; Indian, 199, 264; of the prehistoric inhabitants of Cuba, 309; on a southern plantation before the Civil war, 1637. *See also* Civilization, Culture, and Rural life.
- Ligue australe, 3190.
- Limitation of armaments, Argentine-Chile treaty in regard to, 1902, 3212. *See also* Disarmament on the Great Lakes.
- Limoullou, P. Q., 2918a.
- Linaje. *See* Veitia Linaje.
- Lincoln, Abraham, 1670, 1786-1809; and Fort Sumter, 975; and prohibition, 1808; at Gettysburg, 1804; greatness of, 149; relation to the military commanders of the Civil war, 900; religion, 1803; tariff myth, 1806; views of the electoral college and of amendments to the Constitution, 2190; writings of, 2623.
- R. T., 2222.
- Lincoln-Douglas debate, 1795; in Hillsboro, Ill., 1235.
- Lincoln family of Pennsylvania, 1972.
- Linden, Herman van der, 729.
- Lindley, Harlow, 1249.
- Lindsay, A. G., 1514.
- L. S., 2931.
- Lionel, 2866.
- Line Creek village, in Alabama, 261.
- Lingelbach, W. E., 2174.
- Lintum, C. te, 708.
- Lippincott, Isaac, 2276.
- Liqueno, J. M., 3091.
- Liquor, trade with the Indians in New France, 2811. *See also* Prohibition.
- Litchfield, E. D., 2592.
- Litchfield law school, 2534, 2544.
- Literary and historical society of Quebec, archival work of, 2950.
- Literary history, Canada, 2733, 2742, 2747, 2750, 2751, 2850, 2881, 2888, 2892, 2914, 2919, 2925, 2949; Latin America, 3047, 3061, 3081, 3249.
- Literary magazine, Wisconsin's first, 1660.
- Literary men's club in Boston in 1855, 1362.
- Literature, biographical and critical, 2611-2705; Canadian, background of, 2742; Colombian, 3249; Franch-Canadian, 2733; general, 2626-2634; regional, 2635-2640; South American Indians as portrayed in, 319; text-book of the history of, 2630. *See also* Chautauqua movement.
- Lithgow, Col. William, 603.
- Litigation, a famous colonial, 687.
- "Little brown church in the vale," song, 1271.
- Littlefield, Addie, 1406.
- N. W., 634, 1862.
- Littler family, 1905.
- Livingston, John, 2812.
- Llerena, Cristóbal de, 3033.
- Loaisa, García de, expedition of, 1525, 396, 402.
- Loan law, Wisconsin's farm, 1663.
- Loans. *See* Interbank borrowing.
- Lobb, A. J., 2262.
- Lobo, Hélio, 3228.
- Local government, origin and development of, 2254. *See also* State and local government.
- Local historical societies, organization of, 109a.
- Local history, documenting, 1602; Missouri, study and writing of, 1150; New York state records, 46, 47; writing of, 152. *See also* Regional history.
- Locard, Edmond, 2680.
- "Locke's Grand model," 762.
- Lochhart, O. C., 2329.
- Lockwood, G. B., 559.
- Loco-Foco democracy, 2280.
- Lodge, H. C., 635, 998, 1810, 1852, 2203, 2251.
- Loetscher, F. W., 599.
- Loewenthal, John, 199.
- Log houses, 2979.
- Logan, James, 721.
- James, Indian chief, 266.
- Lombard, P. H., 636.
- London West India interest in the 18th century, 3169.
- Long, C. W., 2712.
- R. C. E., 326.
- Long Island, N. Y., 1507; evolution of, 1509. *See also* Suffolk co., N. Y.
- Long Sault, defense of, by Dollard des Ormeaux, 2773.
- Longfield, Cornelius, 715.
- Longley, J. W., 2884, 2885.
- Longworth, Israel, 2907a.
- Loom, prehistoric Peruvian, 316.
- Loomis family, 1908.
- López, Atanasio, 3043, 3074, 3092-3094.
- Lopez' Cardenas expedition, 1850, 3173.
- López de Villalobos, Ruy, 3062.
- Lord, Arthur, 637.
- F. B., 999.
- Lords of trade, British, 3163.
- Lorente, M. J., 3198.
- Loring, K. P., 1345.
- Los Angeles, Cal., 1175, 1184.
- Lost town of Illinois, 1226.
- Lothrop, S. K., 327.
- Loudoun co., Va., 855.
- Loughran, M. E., 2334.
- Louis XV, king of France, 3185.
- Louisbourg, siege of, 1758, 588, 594.
- Louisiana, 1299-1313; and the American revolution, 1301, 1306-1308, 1310, 1311, 1313; Catholic church in, 2400, 2416; French period, 772a, 1299, 1303, 1455; judicial records, 1727-1728, 772a; legal system, 2227; records of the Superior council, 1727-1728, 772a; Spanish period, 1113, 1301, 1304-1308, 1310-1313.
- Louisiana background of the colonization of Texas, 1595.
- Louisville, Ky., 1294.
- Louverture, Isaac, 3189.
- Love, W. A., 432, 951.
- Lovekin, L. A. M., 593.
- Lovelace family, 1973.
- Lovell, L. L., 1689.
- Low, A. F., 1810.
- Lowell, Amy, 2672.
- J. R., 1362.
- Lowell, Mass., 1355; high school, 1395.
- Lower California, discovery and colonization, 3076; Jesuits in, 17th and 18th centuries, 3076.
- Lowie, R. H., 258.
- Lowndes co., Ala., 1143.
- Lowndes co., Miss., 432.

- Lowry, E. G., 1000.
- Loyalists, 778; in Canada, 2717; in Ontario, 2992; in Quebec, 2948; New Jersey volunteer regiment, 1517; New York, forfeited estate of, 1500; North Carolina, difficulties encountered by, in 1775, 790; petition of, 1778, 787; Philadelphia, imprisoned for his activities in 1775, 1776; who founded British Canada, 2852.
- Lozoya, *marqués de*, 3064.
- Lublinski, Ida, 328.
- Lucas, Sir Charles, 572, 575.
— E. V., 2604.
— J. B. C., 1555.
- Lucas family, 1555.
- Luckhurst, C. T., 2093.
- Luiseno Indians, 237.
- Lunar cult, prehistoric, 292.
- Luquer, T. T. P., 2676.
- Lybarger, D. F., 1974.
- Lybarger family, 1974.
- Lydenberg, H. M., 2339.
- Lyons, J. F., 906.
- Lynx mound, Wis., 176.
- Lytle, Leonard, 1975.
- Lytle family, 1975.
- Mable, S. A., 1976.
- Mable family, 1976.
- MacAlister, Mary, 200.
- McAllister, A. S., 2078a.
- M'Anerny, John, 952.
- Macartney, C. E., 2493.
- MacBeth, R. G., 2999.
- McBride, G. M., 3220.
— R. W., 1796.
- McCabe, M. C., 1905.
- M'Camant, Wallace, 113.
- McCann, J. E., 2408.
— *Sister Mary Agnes*, 2409.
- McCarthy family, 1977.
- McCarty, F. A., 1777.
- McCarty family, 1904.
- McClanahan, Thomas, 851.
- McClellan, E. N., 828, 2119, 2120.
— G. B., effort to obtain action by, in 1862, 900.
- McClintock, J. H., 1160, 1161.
- McClung, C. M., historical collection of, 16, 2340.
- McClure, C. H., 109a, 574, 1435.
— J. G. K., 2441.
- McClymonds family, 1978.
- McCollister, E. M., 1319.
- McCombs, W. F., 993.
- McConnel, Henry, 1407.
- McCord, Archibald, 2369.
- McCormick, C. H., 566.
— S. B., 633.
- McCornish, L. C., 2239.
- McCoy, Daniel, 1409.
- McCulloch, William, 2333.
- MacCurdy, G. G., 201.
- McCutcheon, O. E., 1714.
- Maedonald, G. F., 2973, 2974.
- McDonald, J. L., 1158.
— James, 2915a.
- Maedonald, Sir John A., 2880, 2884, 2889.
- Macdonell, A. C., 2898.
- McDowell, M. E., 1217.
- Mace, W. H., 537, 538.
- McFerrin, Porter, 1710.
- McGee, Jean, 1413.
- McGill university, Montreal, 2917a, 2933.
- McGrable family, 1907.
- McGrane, R. C., 2330.
- McGroarty, J. S., 1175.
— W. B., 2027.
- Machiganga Indians, 302.
- Machinery, inventions in, 2279.
- Mellvaine, Mabel, 1215.
- McIntire, P. G., 820.
- MacKay, Murray, 1408.
- McKay's Corners, Ont., 2994.
- MacKenzie, Alexander, 2884.
- MacKenzie, Sir Alexander, 2997.
- McKenzie, Clare, 1218.
- Mackenzie, J. R., 1136.
— N. M. W. J., 3000.
- Mackinac, Mich., 1658.
- McKinley, William, shooting of, 1501.
- McLachlan, R. W., 2932.
- McLaughlin, A. C., 1815.
- McLean, D. A., 3001.
- Macleon, M. C., 2725.
- McLean, R. H., 1033.
- McLean co., Ill., 1068.
- Macleod, J. E. A., 2908.
- McMahon, Edward, 987.
- McMaster, J. A., 1813.
- MacMechan, Archibald, 2747, 2909, 2910.
- Macmillan, Cyrus, 2933.
- McMillan, D. J., 2542.
- McMurry, D. L., 1272.
- MacMurray, J. V. A., 2151.
- MacNair, M. W., 29.
- McNeel, Allen, 1153.
- M'Neilly, J. H., 828a, 907, 953-955.
- McNutt, S. J., 2709.
- Macon, Ga., 1201.
- McRae, W. G., 956.
- M'Whorter, V. L. M., 957.
- Madison, James, administration of, 867; attitude toward the negro, 908; the statesman, 1814.
— L. F., 829.
- Mafra, Ginés de, 394.
- Magazines, later American, 2628; past and present, 2381; use in the teaching of history, 118; Wisconsin's first literary magazine, 2633. *See also* Periodicals.
- Magee, D. F., 1864.
— James, 917.
- Magellan, Ferdinand, 389, 390, 394, 405, 436, 439; birthplace, 442; discoveries, 405, 406; discoveries in the Pacific ocean, 422; discovery of the Philippines, 448; fourth centenary of the death of, 440; globe of, 460; the great navigator, 433; voyage of circumnavigation, 398, 402, 411, 416, 441, 443; Belgian participation in, 415; fourth centenary of, 109, 407, 411, 440, 3296; medical service in, 404, route of, 434; the world map before and after, 416.
- Magellan, Strait of, discovery, 390, 394, 406, 407, 414, 434; discovery and settlement, 410.
- Magic. *See* Charms.
- Maginnis, T. H., 2461.
- Magnan, Hormisdas, 2791.

- Magnolia, Ia., 1282.
 Magon de la Batue, Luc, 3090.
 Mahan, B. E., 490, 1273, 1274.
 Mahican Indians, 190.
 Mahon, R. H., 504.
 Mahoning Valley, O., 1526.
 Mahony, T. H., 2175.
 Mail service, in New France, 2806. *See also* Postal service.
 Mails, general superintendent of railway, 1870.
 Maine, 1314-1322; celebration of the first century of the jurisprudence of, 2239; colonial architecture in, 2596; colonial fort in, 605; colonial history, 602-606; Congressman from, 1847 to 1849, 1889; courts, 2239; genealogical records, 2054, 2107; Indians, and their relations with the white settlers, 606; Irish pioneers, 603; Revolutionary soldiers' graves in, 849; Supreme judicial court, 2239.
 Maine state bar association, 2239.
 Maize, 260. *See also* Corn, Indian.
 Malchelosse, Gérard, 2748, 2759, 2934.
 Malcolm, G. A., 3294.
 Malden, Mass., 696.
 Malin, J. C., 259.
 Malo-Sabourin, famous lawsuit of, 2936.
 Malolos constitution, 1898-1899, 3294.
 Malone, Dumas, 527.
 ——— Sylvester, 2483.
 Maltby family, 1907.
 Man, prehistoric, physical characteristics of, 374. *See also* Anthropology, and Human nature.
 Mandrillon, Joseph, 564.
 Manila Bay, battle of, 1898, 995.
 Manitoba, 3005-3007.
 Manjarrés, Ramón de, 3044.
 Mann, Horace, 2506, 2563.
 ——— M. W., 1366-1370.
 Manners and customs. *See* Life and manners.
 Manning, F. J., 527.
 Manning family, 1349.
 Manomet, trading post at, 636.
 Manor houses along the Potomac, 1140.
 Manor of St. George, Long Island, 1507.
 Mantripp, J. C., 1797.
 Manuel Alves, Francisco, 433.
 Manufacturing, control of, by the Confederate government, 964; in the South, cotton, 2303; in Virginia, Revolutionary period, 1621. *See also* Industry.
 Manuscript collections, in the Biblioteca nacional de Chile, 3241. *See also* Archives and manuscript collections.
 Manuscripts; Maya, 307; of Cadwallader Colden, 1748-1754, 709; of Mirabeau Buonaparte Lamar, 1597; of Sir William Johnson, 706; relating to the launching of the colony of Georgia, 765a; relating to the provincial history of Maryland 1707-1709, 738. *See also* Archives and manuscript collections, and Sources and documents.
 Map-maker, Washington as, 1882. *See also* Cartographers, and Cosmographer.
 Maps, drawn by the Chickasaws, 275; early, in the American geographical society, 386; early Canadian, 2788; early New world, 414, 462; public documents relating to, 33; United States history, 524; world, before and after Magellan's voyage, 416; Champlain's map of Plymouth harbor, 1605, 652; Lewis Evans' map of the middle British colonies in America, 1749, 587; map by Sebastian Cabot, 1644, 414; map by Diego Ribero, 1629, 414; map of Guatemala, early, 3073; Michel's map of Virginia made about 1707, 748. *See also* Atlas, Chart, and Globes.
 Marault, Olivier, 2939.
 Marawan Indians, 358.
 Marble, prehistoric vases of, 304, 305, 343.
 Marbury vs. Madison, 2209.
 Marcou, Ph., 329.
 Marconi, Guglielmo, 566.
 Marie, René, 830.
 Marietta, O., 1532.
 Marine corps, historical anniversaries of, 2120. *See also* Marines.
 Marine museum, Salem, Mass., 1342.
 Marine painter, an early, 2601.
 Marines, U. S., in Nicaragua, 2119; in the battles of Trenton and Princeton, 828. *See also* Marine corps.
 Mariol, Henri, 2792.
 Maritime history, Danvers, Mass., 1392; Massachusetts, 1785-1860, 2305, 2307; Salem, Mass., 1381, 1829; voyages to the Pacific coast, 1789-1795, 1111, 1112, 1120, 1126. *See also* Nautical instruments, Privateers, Sea power, Ships, and Shipwrecks.
 Maritime law, and the Great war, 1046.
 Maritime provinces of British America, 2903-2917; political affairs in, 1871-1921, 2885.
 Maritime trade, English, with America, 419; voyages to the Northwest coast and China, 1789-1793, 1111, 1112, 1120, 1126.
 Markens, I., 1804.
 Markham, Sir Clements R., 472.
 Markistun, Luke, 250.
 Marks, W. M., 202.
 Marquette, Jacques, 477.
 Marquette, Mich., 1401.
 Marriage law, in Canada, 2760; in Upper Canada, 2983, 2985.
 Marriage procedure in New France, 2828.
 Marriage records, Fort St. Frédéric, 1741-1758, 2793.
 Marsh, C. C., 978.
 Marshall, H. S., 958.
 ——— John, 1632, 1815-1817; decisions of, Hamilton's ideas in, 2208; development of the Constitution under, 2183, 2184; on contracts, 2236.
 ——— O. H., 468, 767.
 ——— Thomas, 1297.
 Marshfield, Mass., 1348, 1383.
 Marti-Mercurian band, 2525.
 Martin, C. E., 2152.
 ——— C. H., 1549.
 ——— D. B., 1658.
 ——— F. R., 959.
 ——— J. M., 2543.
 Martin family, 1979.
 Martin M., Javier, 434.
 Martinique, island of, 3182; numismatics of, 3184; reference history, 3032.
 Martyn, Charles, 831.
 Martyrology, American Catholic, 2406, 2418.
 Martzoff, C. L., 538a.
 Marvin, S. S., 1980.

- Marvin family, 1980.
 Marye, W. B., 734.
 Maryland, 1323-1325; Bible society work in, 1810-1890, 2392; colonial history, 730-738, 1140; dispute with Virginia over the possession of Kent Island, 740; end of the proprietary government, 817; first medical college of, 2713; free negro in, 1834-1860, 2375; genealogical records, 2094; General assembly, proceedings and acts, 1757-1740, 735; General assembly, journal of the committee of accounts, 1707-1709, 738; in the American revolution, 817; Lutheran synod in, 2426; medical poet of, 2713; old manor houses and plantations, 1140; political affairs during the years 1829-1858, 890; politics and government, colonial period, 735; Presbyterian church in, first services of, 2443; religious development, colonial period, 737; travel in, in 1765, 486; United States senator from, 1845-1863, 1832.
 Maryland historical society, 735.
 Maryland-Pennsylvania boundary dispute, 735.
 Marylanders, early colonial, 732.
 Masó, C. C., 330.
 Mason, J. M., papers in the Library of Congress, 968.
 ——— John, 608.
 Masons. *See* Freemasons.
 Massachusetts, 1326-1398; archives, 42; boot and shoe industry in, 2299; colonial history, 609-696; colonies, influence on American ideals, 561; compulsory school attendance and child labor in, 2499; copper coins of, 1106; dispute between the House of representatives and the Council, 1718, 672; early exploration in, 652; early lawyers of, 2231; genealogical records, 2052, 2053, 2055, 2057, 2073, 2078, 2079, 2086, 2089, 2091, 2110; historical societies in, 27; House of representatives, journals, 1718-1720, 672; in the World war, 1055, 1071; journey through, 1800, 481; literary notables of, 2640; maritime history, 1111, 2305, 2307; maritime trade, 1829; passenger lists to, 1635-1657, 685; Pilgrim tercentenary commission, 639; quarterly courts of Essex co., records and files of, 1680-1683, 673; railroads in, 2314, 2315; remonstrance against taxation under Gov. Andros, 1895; Superior court of, 2259; travel in, 479, 481, 482; utility commissions in, 2312.
 Massachusetts agricultural college, 1063.
 Massachusetts Bay colony, celebrated law suit in, 1642, 687; Cotton Mather's scheme for the consolidation of the New England churches, 1895; Irish settlers in, 677; leading men of, 664; secretary of, 1841.
 Massachusetts historical society, photostat reproductions of early Americana, 449.
 Massacre, of the Spanish expedition into Missouri, in 1720, by Indians, 775. *See also* Dade massacre, and Wyoming massacre
 Massacre Canyon, Neb., 1454.
 Massicotte, E. Z., 2793-2810, 2868, 2869, 2935-2938.
 Massip, Salvador, 203, 435.
 Mastodon, prehistoric engraving representing, 221, 222.
 Maté, 3191.
 Materialism of the American people, 558.
 Mather, Cotton, 145, 1895.
 ——— F. J., 2610.
 ——— Increase, 600.
 ——— O. M., 1970.
 ——— Samuel, 600.
 Mathews, Basil, 640.
 ——— G. W., 2701a.
 ——— George, 1818, 1819.
 ——— J. M., 2198.
 Matovelle, J. M., 531.
 Matthews, J. M. T., 2033.
 Mattoon, Ill., 1231.
 Mauney, B. E., 832.
 Maury, James, 745.
 Maverick, G. M., 1820.
 ——— M. A., 1820.
 Maximilian, emperor of Mexico, 3140, 3143.
 Maxwell, Hu, 235.
 May, John, 491.
 Mayas, 359, 366; calendar, 326; grammar, 350; manuscript, 307. *See also* Uxmal, prehistoric ruins at.
 Mayer, Theresa, 110.
 Mayes, Richard, 1598.
 "Mayflower," folk of the, 659; log of, 617; remains of 658; voyage of, 651; women of, 645.
 Mayflower claims, false and faked, 616.
 Mayflower compact, 612, 637.
 Mayflower Pilgrim descendants in Cape May co., N. J., 2058.
 Mayflower society. *See* Society of Mayflower descendants.
 Maynard, Mass., 1354.
 Mayntzhusen, F., 332.
 Mayo, C. B., 111.
 ——— L. S., 833.
 Mazureau, Étienne, 1818.
 Mead, C. W., 260, 333.
 ——— F. S., 1064.
 Meade family, 1981.
 Meade's camp in the Civil war, 944.
 Meadowcroft, W. H., 1736.
 Meaford, Eng., 1366.
 Means, P. A., 334, 3070.
 Meany, E. S., 511, 1112, 1648.
 Measure of time. *See* Time reckoning.
 Measures of weight. *See* Weight, measurement of
 Mecham, J. L., 40.
 Mechanics' institutions, 2498.
 Mecker, H. H., 112.
 Mecklenburg declaration of independence, Virginia signer of, 1629.
 Medals, of the American revolution, 809; of the War of 1812, 871. *See also* Numismatics.
 Medford, Mass., 669, 1366-1370.
 Medical biography, 1708, 1749, 2709, 2710, 2712, 2713, 2715, 2716; Philadelphia physicians, 18th century, 1776.
 Medical college, first in Maryland, 2713.
 Medical education, 2713, 2714; a pioneer in, 1776.
 Medical entomology, 2352.
 Medical history, 2712-2716; Civil war (*see* Confederate hospitals); New France, 2796, 2797, 2799, 2803, 2809; of Gen. Taylor's army of occupation in Texas and Mexico, 2113. *See also* Doctor, the Pilgrims', Paleopathology, and Public health.

- Medical service in Magellan's expedition, 404.
 Medicine man, 328.
 Medina, J. T., 13, 436.
 Meehan, T. F., 1088.
 Meeker, Ezra, 1649.
 Meeme, Wis., 1664.
 Meeting house, Hatfield, Mass., 1373; Maryland colonial, 736.
 Meigs, M. C., 960.
 Meima, R. C., 1410.
 Mejía Rodríguez, Alfonso, 3254.
 Meldrim, P. W., 1708a.
 Mellen, G. F., 2340, 2486.
 — N. T., 1371.
 Mellon, G. L., 1372.
 Meltzer, C. H., 2465.
 Melville, Herman, 2674.
 Memorials, English, associated with American history, 82, 608; European war, 1030; memorial at Put-in-Bay, in commemoration of Perry's victory, Sept. 10, 1813, 878; peace portal on boundary line between Canada and the United States, 1650; tablet at Campus Martius, Marietta, O., 1532; tablet in honor of Iowa dead in the World war, 1087; to mothers of the Revolution, 846; to Roger Williams in the Hall of fame, N. Y., 702; to soldiers of the World war, at Rock Port, Mo., 1442; to the founders of New England on both sides of the Atlantic, 1133; trees as, 568. *See also* Monuments.
 Ménard, René, 768.
 Mendez, Santiago, 366.
 Mendizabel, M. O. de, 345.
 Menéndez y Pelayo, M., 437.
 Meneval, M. de, governor of Acadia, 2782, 2830.
 Mennonites in South Dakota, 1586.
 Menomini Indians, 269, 270.
 Merchant adventurers, early English, 419, 579.
 Meredith, A. B., 1480.
 Merle, René, 335.
 Merrill, L. W., 2040.
 Merrimac-Monitor fight, 976.
 Merrimack river, 1372, 1396.
 Merritt, Vernon, 261.
 Mesa Verde National park, 218, 219.
 Mesanza, Andrés, 3255.
 Mesplet, Fleury, 2932.
 Messervy, G. P., 3143.
 Metal work, early American, 2577.
 Metals, precious, of Canada, 2719; prehistoric use of, 278, 301, 335, 356, 357. *See also* Bronze age, Copper age, Gold, and Mining, prehistoric.
 Metcalf, J. O., 2631.
 Metcalfe family, 1905.
 Methodist Episcopal church, at Selma, Ill., 1223; Indian mission school in Alabama, 1144; Oregon mission, 1132.
 Methodism, in Indiana, 1243; in Mount Carmel, Ill., 1224; in New England, 1789-1797, 1139; in the colonial period, 2389.
 Metropolitan museum of art, 2594.
 Metzger, C. H., 2484.
 Meurin, S. L., 2484.
 Meuse-Argonne, battle of, 1918, 1021.
 Mexican fleet, capture of, 1628, 3105.
 Mexican war, 892-895; the South and, 885.
 Mexico, 3135-3152; American intervention in, 2162; antiquities, 278, 279, 284-287, 290, 292, 293, 295, 307, 310, 321, 322, 326, 329, 344, 355, 359, 362, 366, 368, 373, 377, 379; archaeology, 285; constitution of 1917, 3135, 3137; first twelve apostles of, 3092; foreign intervention in, Shelby's expedition, 933; French intervention in, 2170; independence of, 3132; Indians of, 292, 293, 329 (*see also* Mayas); library of books and manuscripts relating to history of, 3138; negro colonization project in, 2371; New Mexico boundary, 2158; punitive expeditions into, 2160; religious history, 16th century, 3093; Shelby's expedition to, 1865, 933; Texan war against, 1841, 1591; treaty with the United States (Gadsden treaty), 2158, 2159. *See also* Lower California, and New Spain.
 Meyers, Augustus, 1578.
 Miami, Fla., 1196.
 Miami and Erie canal, 2317.
 Miami Indians, 772.
 Miamitown, Ind., in 1789-1790, 1248.
 Michaud, Régis, 2658.
 Michel, Louis, 745.
 Michelson, Truman, 262.
 Michigan, 1399-1417; banks and banking in, 2327; Baptist history in, 2395; bibliography, 25; constitutional provision prohibiting a general revision of the laws, 2237; engineer regiment in the Civil war, 983; journey to, in 1846, 495; memorial and historical building, 1408; public schools of Battle Creek, 2508; railroad development in, 2321; schools of Muskegon, 2514; war legislation, 1919, 1062.
 Michigan, University of, 2555.
 Mickle, Samuel, 1486.
 — Sara, 466.
 Middle West, Norwegian settlement in, 1110. *See also* Mississippi Valley.
 Middleborough, Mass., 2078.
 Middlesex co., N. J., 1491.
 Middleton, Annie, 1599, 1600.
 — W. S., 1776, 2710.
 Middletown, Pa., 2444.
 Migration, negro, 1916-1918, 2362.
 Milfort, LeClerc, 1821.
 Military board of allied supply, European war, 1018.
 Military commissions, New Jersey, 1714-1719, 714a.
 Military companies, organized at Harvard college, 2525; Salem, Mass., in the War of 1812, 1361. *See also* Regimental histories.
 Military documents, use of, 121.
 Military expeditions into Mexico, prior to the Pershing expedition, 2160.
 Military forces in Canada, French, 1670-1678, 2840.
 Military geography of the World war, 1026.
 Military history, 2112-2127; Canada, 2746; Canada, 1760-1763, 2854; Canada, 1778-1781, 2853; colonial period, 575; conduct of the Civil war, 960; early Iowa, 1273; New France, 2812; research work of the Historical branch of the General staff, 139. *See also* Colonial wars, Marines, and Plattsburg movement.
 Military leaders of the Civil war, 982.
 Military medals, of the American revolution, 809; of the War of 1812, 871.
 Military officers, in New France, 2790, 2816, 2820, 2821; Revolutionary (*see* Revolution, officers).

- Military orders, decorations, and insignia, 2127.
 Military post among the Creek Indians, 1146. *See also* Forts.
 Military road in Iowa, 1252, 1266, 1277; in Vermont, Revolutionary, 2323.
 Military service, Harvard students' participation in, 2525. *See also* Selective service.
 Military settlement of British Canada, 2852.
 Military strategy, of the Confederate forces in the Mississippi valley in 1862, 948; of the World war, 1019.
 Military supplies, for the A. E. F., 1018; for Clark's campaign in the Northwest, 840; transportation of, during the European war, 1016.
 Military units, European war, 1075-1097. *See also* Regimental histories.
 Militia. *See* National guard.
 Miller, C. G., 113.
 — D. H., 1880, 2199.
 — D. P., 17.
 — Émile, 438.
 — H. C., 1106.
 — Kelly, 1874.
 — M. V., 4.
 — Margaret, 1373, 1895.
 Milligan family, 1982.
 Milliken family, 1982.
 Mills, Dudley, 876.
 — W. C., 204.
 Mims, Edwin, 2639.
 Miner, C. E., 2200.
 Minerals in colonial Virginia, 739.
 Mines, gold, of early Wisconsin, 1659.
 Mingo Indians, 235; chief, 266.
 Miniature painters, early American, 2570, 2608.
 Mining, in South Dakota, 2300; in the Northwest in the early days, 1136; iron, in the Lake Superior field, 1404; prehistoric, in South America, 333.
 Minister, Plymouth colony's first settled, 657.
 Ministers. *See* Preachers, and Religious biography.
 Minneapolis, Minn., 2395a.
 Minnesota, 1418-1421; Congregational work of, 1832-1920, 2422; church history, 2395a; constitution, 2261, 2262; constitutional convention, 2261; Episcopal church in Red Wing, 2446a; Indians of, 219; movement for statehood, 2261; politics, from 1863 to 1900, 2218.
 Minor, A. R., 641.
 Mint, of Canada, 2719.
 Minturn, J. A., 1034.
 Miranda, Francisco de, 3130.
 Mirrors, aboriginal, 179.
 "Mirrors of Washington," 998.
 Miscellaneous, 563-568.
 Miscou, *marquis de*, 2759.
 Mission Indians, 257.
 Mission of Saint Sauveur, Mount Desert, Me., 604.
 Mission San Carlos Borromeo, Cal., 1180.
 Mission school, among the Choctaw Indians, 1535; Indian, in Alabama, 1144.
 Missionaries, at Red River, early, 3005, 3006; Catholic, 2492, 2495; colonists in Oregon, 1108; first in Wisconsin, 768; Jesuit, 3103; to the Indians, 2492, 2495.
 Missionary society of the Protestant Episcopal church, 2446.
 Missionary work among the Indians during the 18th century, 578.
 Missions, Catholic, 2693; Franciscan, in the Far East, 3295; in California, 1164, 1170, 1174, 1177; in Iowa, 1838-1841, 1264; in Ontario, 2963; in Oregon, Methodist, 1132; in South America, Methodist, 2427; Indian, 578, 1264, 2429; Jesuit, among the Potawatomi, 2403; Jesuit, in Paraguay, 3085; Methodist, in Oregon, 1132; Methodist, in South America, 2427; Moravian, 2429; Presbyterian, 2436; Spanish, of California, 1164, 1170, 1174, 1177.
 Mississineway, battle of, 1812, 877.
 Mississippi, 1422-1424; Catholic church in, in 1822, 2413; democrats of, and the annexation of Texas, 891; De Soto's expedition through, 432; educational legislation in, 1798 to 1860, 2519; Industrial institute and college at Columbus, 2543; state college for women, 2543.
 Mississippi river, trip on, in 1833, 488.
 Mississippi Territory, in the War of 1812, 879; life and political events in, 1807-1810, 1844.
 Mississippi Valley, agrarian discontent in, 1840-1845, 1108; Confederate forces in, in 1862, 948; early river highway in, 2322; exploration of Jean N. Nicollet in, 55; French intrigues in, 1793-1794, 864; French possessions in, 1116; French trading post in, 766; history of, 114, 117; John Law's colonization scheme, 770; Marquette in, 477; upper part, history of, 1249.
 Mississippi Valley historical association, 114-117.
 Missouri, 1425-1450; agriculture in, 2287; antiquities, 221, 222; banking in, 1880-1920, 2328; bibliography, 11; Catholic beginnings in Cape Girardeau, 2411; Catholic missionary activities in, 1832-1834, 2417; education in, 2515; guerilla warfare in, during the Civil war, 927; legal literature, 15; local historical societies in, 109a; local history, study and writing of, 150; massacre of Spanish expedition into, 1720, 775; Mormons in, 2435; Ozark caves and mounds in, 219; Park college at Parkville, 2533; politics, century of, 2220.
 Missouri and Mississippi railroad company, debt, 2331.
 Missouri river, Trudeau's description of, about 1795, 500.
 Missouri river region, exploration of, 55.
 Missourians, and the nation, 1427; in China, 1433; in Japan, 1450.
 Mistassini, 220.
 Mitchell, Broadus, 2303, 2304.
 — Dr. John, 73.
 — N., 492.
 — William, 2121.
 Mitchell family, 1907.
 Mitre, Bartolomé, 3125, 3129, 3203, 3206, 3213.
 Mixsell family, 1983.
 Mode, P. C., 2388, 2389.
 — P. G., 18.
 Moffete, *Frère*, 2947.
 Mohammed Gao, King of Guinea, 454, 465.
 Mohammedans. *See* Mussulmans.
 Mohawk settlement at Deseronto, Ont., 2966
 "Mohican," U. S. S., 2124.
 Mohler family, 1984.

- Moluccas, Loyasa expedition to, 1821, 396, 429;
Spanish and Portuguese rivalry in regard to
possession of, 429.
- Mombourquette, A. E., 2911.
- Mondou, Siméon, 2940.
- Money, C. H., 909.
- Money, paper, petition against, 1780, 1613. *See also*
Coinages, Finance and money, and Numis-
matics.
- "Monitor," fight with the "Merrimac," 976; fight
with the "Virginia," 1862, 923.
- Monroe, James, 1822; administration of, 867; life of,
868.
- Monroe, N. Y., 1065a.
- Monroe doctrine, 869, 2131, 2152, 2168-2179.
- Montagnais Indians, 220.
- Montana, 1451, 1452.
- Montelius, Oscar, 205.
- Monterey, Cal., battle of, 1846, 895.
- Montero de Bustamente, César, 3277.
- Montesclaros, *marqués de*, 3078a.
- Montevideo, Uruguay, 3087.
- Montgomery, W. A., 2887.
- Montgomery family, 1908.
- Montgomery co., Ala., 175, 1142.
- Montgomery co., Pa., 2078a.
- Montoliu, C., 439, 642.
- Montoto, Santiago, 3095.
- Montreal, Can., 2740, 2794; cemeteries, 2935, 2940;
Hôtel-Dieu, 2799, 2810; French period, 2794,
2796, 2797, 2799, 2800, 2802, 2803, 2808, 2810;
Notre-Dame church, 2930, 2939; public affairs
in, early British period, 2875; St. Charles
street, 2938.
- Monts, *sieur de*. *See* French colony on St. Croix
Island.
- Monument, to commemorate first Presbyterian
services in Maryland, 2443; to George Rogers
Clark, 820; to mark the site of the battle of
Chestnut Woods, Sept. 5, 1778, 821; to Mar-
quette, 477; to soldiers of the Civil war, at
Jacksonville, Ill., 1219. *See also* Memorials.
- Monuments, prehistoric, 186.
- Moodie, R. L., 336.
- Moody, D. L., 1670.
— H. A., 1985.
- Moody family, 1985.
- Moon, P. T., 1102.
- Moon. *See* Lunar cult.
- Moore, C. B., 206, 207.
— Charles, 2606.
— J. B., 2176.
— J. T., 143.
— Robert, 1226.
— W. E., 1039.
- Moorehead, W. K., 208.
- Moravians, embroidery of, 2603.
- Mordah family, 1909.
- Morehead, J. M., 1986.
- Morehead family, 1986.
- Morehouse, F. M., 75, 539, 540.
- Moreno, García, 3119.
- Moresville, N. Y., 2090.
- Morgan, George, 1822.
— J. H., 2593.
— J. M., 961.
— J. P., 55, 992.
- Morgenthau, Henry, 1823.
- Moriarty, G. A., *jr.*, 1906.
- Morice, A. G., 263, 2749, 3002.
- Morin, *Sister Marie*, 2810.
— Victor, 2750, 2810.
- Morison, S. E., 1374.
- Morley, S. G., 337.
- Mormon church, elder of, 2475.
- Mormon war, in Missouri, 2435.
- Mormons, 493; geographic names associated with
the history of, 1127; in Hancock co., Ill., 11229;
journey of the original company of pioneers to
Utah, 1604, settlement in Arizona, 1160, 1161.
- Morrill act, 2506.
- Morrill family, 1319.
- Morris, E. H., 209.
— Harvey, 1247.
— J. R., 1798.
— Robert, 1613.
— Judge Robert, 1824.
- Morris Island, Federal prison at, 956.
- Morrison, A. J., 752, 962, 1629, 1760, 2543a-2544.
— R. J., 2545.
- Morrow, E. P., 1825.
- Morse, F. S., 2181.
— G. T., 1841.
- Mortality progress, 1871-1921, 2352.
- Mortillet, Adrien de, 3230.
- Morton, A. E., *jr.*, 1375.
— L. P., 1826.
— W. S., 852, 853, 1827.
— William, 1827.
- Moses, M. J., 2628.
- Mothers, Pilgrim, 641; Revolutionary period, 846.
- Mott, D. C., 1275.
— H. S., 1838.
- Moulthrop family, 1907
- Moulton, R. H., 2614.
- Mound-building tribes, beads of, 169.
- Mounds, Indian, 32; Cahokia, 180; effigy, 183; in
Alabama, 175, 202; in Florida, 206; in Missouri,
219; in North Dakota, 224; in Ohio, 225; in Wis-
consin, 176.
- Mount Auburn cemetery, 1358.
- Mount Carmel, Ill., 1224.
- Mount Desert Island, Me., 604.
- Mount Holly, N. J., school at, 718.
- Mount Vernon, Va., 1879, 1881.
- Mowat, R. B., 802.
- Mowry, Duane, 2222.
- Muddiman, Bernard, 2888.
- Muirhead, J. F., 2668.
- Mullane, George, 2911a.
- Mumford, F. B., 1436.
- Mumford family, 1987.
- Mummification, prehistoric practice of, 355.
- Munford family, 1987.
- Munitions, manufacture of, during the World war,
1013.
- Muñiz, Francisco, 440, 3272.
- Munro, W. B., 2811.
- Murat, Achille, 2658.
- Murder trial in Canada, 1787, 2871.
- Murdock, C. A., 1176.
— F. R., 1065.
— William, 566.
- Murray, C. A., 1276.

- Murray, Daniel, 1694.
 — James, 594.
 — L. W., 210.
 — R. H., 600.
 Museum, an historical, 85; the high-school history, 154.
 Museum of art, Metropolitan, 2594.
 Museum of fine arts, Boston, 2572.
 Museum of the American Indian, Heye foundation, 19.
 Museum of the Buffalo historical society, 1501.
 Musgrave, Sir Anthony, 3010.
 Music, in prehistoric Peru, 314; of the Incas, 282; of the Papago, 219; of the Pawnee, 218, 219; of the Pilgrims, 653. *See also* Hymns, and Songs.
 Musical instruments, of the ancient Mexicans, 285; of the Indians, 296a.
 Musicians, dictionary of, 2706.
 Muskegon, Mich., 1406.
 Mussulmans, discovery of America by, 454, 465.
 Muzzey, D. S., 541, 542.
 "My old Kentucky home," song, 1290.
 Mythology, Mayan, 359; of the Uitoto, 350.
 Nacogdoches, Tex., 2160.
 Nambicuará Indians, 367.
 Names, geographical, associated with the Mormon people, 1127; in Alabama showing aboriginal influence, 1141-1143, 1145, 1147-1148, 1150, 1151, 1153, 1155; in Canada, 2718, 2942, 2944, 2987; in Ontario, 2987; in Pennsylvania, historic, 1541; in the province of Quebec, 2942, 2944; in the United States, 503; state of Washington, 1648; western, 1127.
 Nansemond co., Va., 769.
 Nantucket, Mass., 1333.
 Napoleon, and Latin America, 3108.
 Napoleonic soldiers in Wisconsin, 1656.
 Napoleonic wars, effect upon the United States, 866.
 Nariño, Antonio, 3113; proceedings against, 3114.
 Narragansett Bay, inscribed rocks of, 177.
 Narváez, Pámflo de, 1113.
 Nashville, Tenn., 1588, 2512.
 Natchez trace, 1117.
 National affairs. *See* Public affairs.
 National archives building, 51.
 National banking system, 2329, 2330.
 National capital, replanning and developing of, 2606.
 National Catholic war council, 1048.
 National characteristics and ideals, 556-562; American and English compared, 509.
 National convention, Chicago, 1860, 2223.
 National education, 2506.
 National expenditures, 2326.
 National geographic society, archaeological expedition of, 211.
 National government, educational function of, 2504.
 National government and administration, 2246-2252. *See also* Federal systems.
 National guard, Connecticut, 2116. *See also* Militia.
 National life, American, Swedish contributions to, 2365; influence of the Scotch Puritan-Covenanters on, 2369; Norwegian contribution to, 2373.
 National parks. *See* Parks, national.
 National policy, Canadian, 2728.
 Nationalism in our literature, 2627.
 Natural history, prehistoric, 221, 222.
 Natural products of colonial Virginia, 757.
 Natural resources, government control, during the World war, 1015.
 Nautical instruments, old-time, 2319.
 Nauvoo, Ill., 2275.
 Naval battle, between the British and French fleets during the American revolution, 830; Spanish-American war, 995.
 Naval forces in Canada, 1778-1781, 2853.
 Naval history, 2117-2120, 2122, 2124, 2126; Civil war, 917, 923, 961, 976, 978; New France, 2842; strategy in the World war, 1019; World war, 1005, 1022, 1039.
 Naval medals of the War of 1812, 871.
 Naval officers, part played by, in international affairs, 2129; study of history for, 111.
 Navigation, knowledge of, in the early 16th century, 414; on the Iowa river, early, 1279; on western rivers in the sixties, 2316. *See also* Nautical instruments.
 Navigator, Magellan as, 433; Vespucci as, 430.
 Navigators, French, 464.
 Navy, French, in the American revolution, 830.
 Navy, U. S., in the Civil war, official records of, 978; Revolutionary, 854; transport service during the World war, 1022; World war, 1005, 1039.
 Navy department, Confederate, correspondence of, 978a.
 Nazca, Peru, 281.
 Neal, F., 2975.
 Nebraska, 1453-1456; constitution changing in, 2263; Indians of, 253; separation from the Indian territory, 1124.
 Needlework, in early New England, 2279. *See also* Samplers.
 Neeser, R. W., 2122.
 Neft, W. B., 1531.
 Negro astronomer, 1694.
 Negro churches, in the South, 990; history of, 2394.
 Negro poetry, 2634.
 Negroes, Christianization and emancipation, 2389; citizenship, fifty years of, 2211; colonization project, 2371; contribution to American life and culture, 2363; education in West Virginia, 2374; enfranchisement of, in Iowa, 1260; free, in Maryland, 1634-1860, 2375; in literature and art, 2360; Madison's attitude toward, 908; migration of 1916-1918, 2362; of New York prior to 1861, economic condition of, 2368; race legislation in South Carolina since 1865, 1573; race problem, 908; race riot on the Mississippi, 1869, 1262; slaves in the Indies, 3083; slaves to the conquistadors, 3071; social history of, 2361. *See also* Freedmen's bureau, Howard university, and Slavery.
 Nelke, W., 3278.
 Nelson, David, 1828.
 Nes, H. M. van, 643.
 Netherlands. *See* Holland, and United Provinces.
 Neutral shipping, detention of, 2161a.
 Neutrals, League of, 1780, 2134.
 Neveu-Lemaire, Maurice, 338.
 New Albany, Ind., 1241.

- New Albion, Drake and, 466a.
 New Bedford whaling, 2305.
 New Bordeaux, S. C., 1570.
 New Brunswick, N. J., 715, 1073, 1466, 1475, 2916.
 New Canaan, Conn., 1189.
 New Church. *See* Church of the New Jerusalem.
 New England, agricultural revolution in, 1109; ancestral heads of families, 2079; colonial history, 596-703; Cotton Mather's scheme for consolidation of the churches of, 1895; democracy in, 1139; early engraver and portrait painter of, 1733; family history, observations regarding, 1384; "first families," 601; founders of memorials to, 1133; founding of, 596, 598; French-Canadian emigration to, 2364; Methodism in, 1789-1797, 1139; Presbyterianism in, 2439; school days in early times, 2506; second permanent settlement in, 607; spindle, loom and needle in, 2279; state coinages, 1106; towns, connecting links with those of same name in old England, 1133.
 New England men in Michigan history, 1416.
 New France, 1534-1760, 2766-2848; colonists put to death by the Indians, 2759; colonization, 2759; governor of, 2813; judicial archives, 2826; marriage records, 1741-1758, 2793; Sovereign council of, 2825.
 New Granada, Franciscans in, 1560-1585, 3074; in the 18th century, 3246; independence, recognized by France, 3057; intellectual evolution in, 3251. *See also* Colombia.
 New Hampshire, 1457-1464; amending the constitution, 1877-1921, 2264; colonial history, 607, 608; early visits to the White Mountains, 501; first settlement in, 607; founder of, memorial to, 608; governor of, 1767-1775, 833, 835; laws of, 1821-1828, 2265.
 New Hampshire grants, 1611.
 New Hartford, N. Y., 2080.
 New Haven, Conn., 647.
 New Jersey, 1465-1491; colonial free school in, 2517; colonial history, 714a-719; commissions, civil and military, 1714-1719, 714a; constitutional convention of 1844, 2266; genealogical records, 2058, 2067, 2096, 2102, 2104; in the colonial wars, 717; in the World war, 1073; loyalist regiment, 1517; Mayflower Pilgrim descendants in, 2058; public records, condition of, 45; Revolutionary camp in, 792; Revolutionary site in, 841; Revolutionary soldiers, 848; secession from the mother country, 847.
 New Mexico, 1492-1494; antiquities, 191; archaeology, 181, 186-188, 195, 209, 211, 218, 219, 223, 226, 227; Indians of, 218, 264; Spanish period, 1113.
 New Netherland, schools in, 2506.
 New Orleans, La., 1299, 1300, 1304; Creole families of, 1309; medical practitioner in, 2716.
 New Paltz, N. Y., 712.
 New Spain, chronicler of, 3096; northern outposts of, 1113. *See also* Mexico.
 New Sweden, 720, 729.
 New world, Spanish settlement of, 3097.
 New York (city), Association of the bar of, library of, 2337; banks and banking, 1496; British camps in, 811; defenses of, in 1765, 486; description and travel, in 1853, 479; dinner to commemorate Lafayette's landing at, in 1824, 1513; evening schools, colonial period, 710; genealogical records, 2081-2085; life in, during the last 60 years, 1512; Metropolitan museum of art, 2594; negroes of, prior to 1861, 1514; politics before the American revolution, 705; Revolutionary relics found in, 810, 811; site of the assay office on Wall street, 1521; statute of Bolivar, 3122, 3123.
 New York (state), 1495-1522; almanacs, 1694-1850, 35; archives, 46, 47, 53a; church records, 2062, 2063, 2065, 2072, 2075-2077, 2080, 2082-2084, 2087, 2088, 2090, 2100, 2101; colonial history, 704-714; colonial schools, 2506; compulsory school attendance and child labor, 2499; Congregational churches in, 2421; county records, 46; description and travel, 480; early church records, 1901; early portrait painter of, 2617; educational system, 2521; Episcopal bishop of, eighth, 2477; free school movement in, 2510; genealogical records, 1901, 2062, 2063, 2065, 2066, 2072, 2075-2077, 2080-2085, 2087, 2088, 2090, 2092, 2093, 2095, 2100, 2101, 2103, 2108, 2111; Huguenot settlement in, 707; in the World war, 1057, 1065a, 1067, 1074; Indians, 218, 242; journey through, in 1800, 481; politics and government, colonial period, 704; Presbyterian church in Goshen, 2437; prison reform in, 2274; relief work, in, 2353; religious movement in, in the 1820's and 1830's, 2393; Revolutionary officers of, 856; Roosevelt memorial commission, report of, 1853; school system, 2510, 2511; session laws of, 2267; town records, 47, 53a; white servitude in, in colonial times 711.
 New York, University of the state of, 2521.
 New York genealogical and biographical society 1901, 2062, 2063, 2065, 2072, 2075-2077, 2080, 2082-2084, 2087, 2088, 2090, 2100, 2101.
 New York historical society, 570; early portraits in, 2593.
 New York public library, 17; early newspaper in, 2384; history of, 2339; Pilgrim tercentenary exhibition in, 648.
 "New York Times," 2380.
 "New York Tribune," editor of, 984.
 Newby family, 1907.
 Newcastle, Ia., 1257.
 Newfield, N. Y., 2103.
 Newfoundland, 2901, 2902; constitutional history, 2729; dispute over the ownership of the coast of Labrador, 2760, 2761; fisheries, 2901; reference history of, 2737; regiment in the World war, 2895; volunteer expedition to the defense of Canada, in 1775, 2863.
 Newkirk, Garrett, 1795, 1799.
 Newport, Pa., 2442.
 Newport, R. I., 1565, 1568, 2581; artists, 1567; ferries, 1566.
 Newspaper of the A. E. F., 1027.
 Newspapers, of Alexandria, Va., 2384; Bergen co., N. J., 1467; early Iowa, 1278; Kansas, 14; Ontario, early, 2995; Quebec, French, 2929; since 1860, 2628. *See also* Journalism, New York Times, and New York Tribune.
 Newton, C. B., 544.
 Newton family, 1988.
 Newton, Wis., 1662.

- Niagara co., N. Y., 1522.
 Niagara Falls, anthology and bibliography of, 8; journey to, in 1853, 479.
 Niagara peninsula, War of 1812 in, 872.
 Nicaragua, 3156, 3157; American marines in, 2119; British blockade of, 1860, 3157; governor of, 1534-1544, 3064; manuscripts of the United States minister to, 1858-1869, 1597; public documents relating to, 34.
 Nichols, C. L., 1869.
 — George, 1829.
 — Nelson, 2384.
 Nicholson, J. P., 977.
 Nickerson, W. H., 1481.
 Nicklin, J. B., 1934.
 Nicolle, J. N., 55, 1586.
 Niebaum, J. H., 877.
 Niekler, Otón, 3144.
 Nightingale, B., 644.
 Nims, F. C., 674.
 — Godfrey, 693.
 Nims family, 674.
 Ninde, E. S., 2390.
 Ninety-two resolutions, of Quebec, 1834, 2924.
 Ninigret's fort, 698.
 Nisqually, Fort, Wash., 1647.
 Niven, T. D., 2976.
 Noailles, *vicomte* de, 493.
 Nobility, in New France, 2818, 2833; in the Philippines, 1821-1898, 3297.
 Noble, Col. Arthur, 603.
 Noé, Julio, 3199.
 Nonimportation agreement, violation of, 777.
 Nordenskiöld, Erland, 339-342, 356.
 Norfolk, Va., defenses of, in 1765, 486.
 Norfolk co., Mass., 2086.
 Norlind, Arnold, 441.
 Noronha, J. M. de, 442.
 Norris, Mrs. Howes, 1377.
 — O. O., 1800.
 North, Dexter, 1989.
 North family, 1989.
 North, Canadian, 2998. *See also* Arctic.
 North Billerica, Mass., 1349.
 North Carolina, 1523, 1524; at Gettysburg, 924; colonial history, 762; first form of government of, 762; journal of experiences in, during the Revolutionary period, 790; Regulators in, 828a; settlement of, 1523; students at the Litchfield law school, 1811-1832, 2544.
 North Dakota, prehistoric mounds of, 224.
 North Point, Md., 2443.
 Northampton co., Pa., 2408.
 Northborough, Mass., 1363.
 Northern Pacific railway company, 1720.
 Northmen, discoverers of America, 412; ruined mill, or round church at Newport, R. I., 1565; voyages of, 472. *See also* Vinland problem.
 Northrup, C. L., 1411.
 Northwest, bibliography, 23; "blanket Indians" of, 267; buffalo range, 1138; description of the Upper Missouri region about 1795, 500; experiences in, in the days of placer mining, 1136; explorations, 1765-1773, 1119; fur trade, 2305; French explorations, 1744-1749, 476; Indian houses, 276, 277; Indian tribes, 198; railroads, 7; travel in, 1760-1776, 485. *See also* Northwest coast, Oregon country and Pacific coast region.
 Northwest, Canadian, 2996, 2997, 2999-3004; colonization and development, 2889.
 Northwest, the "new," 1130.
 Northwest, Old, allied Indian tribes of, 228; animals of, 1107; French-English struggle for control in, 772; geographical features, 1107; George Rogers Clark's campaign in, 820, 840; Revolutionary period, 820, 840, 841a; source material for the history of, 1813, 875; trade with Canada, in 1792, 492. *See also* Northwest Territory, Ohio country, and Ohio valley.
 Northwest boundary of the United States, 2147. *See also* Oregon boundary question.
 Northwest coast, discovery and exploration, 470, 1111, 1112, 1120; Indians, 240; voyages to, 1787-1790, 1126.
 Northwest mounted police. *See* Royal Northwest mounted police.
 Northwest ordinance, 860.
 Northwest passage, attempt to discover, 401, 428.
 Northwest Territory, early settlement, 1532; legislature of, 1795, 2253; slavery in, 900.
 Norton, John, 1377a.
 Norwegian, homesteader in Saskatchewan, 3006; immigrant contributions to America's making, 2373; immigration, 1110.
 Nott, C. C., 1802.
 Nova Scotia, 2903-2915; anti-union movement in, 2889; political affairs in, 1871-1891, 2685. *See also* Acadians.
 Novel, the American, 2633.
 Novelist, first Canadian, 2850.
 Novels, American historical, 520; later American, 2628.
 Noyes, C. P., 1830.
 — E. J. R. C., 645.
 — J. H., 2393.
 Nuestra Señora de la Caridad, 3175.
 Nullification movement in Georgia, 1199.
 Numerical accounts, method of keeping, 313.
 Numismatics, of Martinique, 3184.
 Nuns, in Canada, 3003.
 Nursing, public health, 2352.
 Nuttall, Zelia, 304, 343, 3096, 3097.
 Nutting, Wallace, 2595.
 Oakfield academy, 1425.
 Oakland, Ill., 1237.
 Ober, F. W., 2490.
 Oberhummer, Eugen, 443.
 O'Brien, D. R., 2483.
 — M. J., 583, 675-677, 694, 754, 1192, 1461, 1551, 1608, 1977, 2370.
 Och, Joseph, 2201.
 O'Connor, J. L., 2347.
 — R. F., 3003.
 O'Dwyer, G. F., 603, 678-680.
 Officers, Revolutionary army, 852, 853, 855.
 Ogle, Samuel, 735.
 O'Hagan, Thomas, 1177, 2751.
 O'Hara, J. P., 113.
 O'Harra, C. C., 1581.
 Ohio, 1525-1532; antiquities, 204, 225; anti-slavery movement, 902; attitude of Presbyterians toward slavery, 906; bench and bar of northern, 2240; Church of the brethren in, 2420; construction of the Miami and Erie canal, 2317; early journeys to, 773; history, topical outline of,

- 538a; manuscripts relating to military affairs in, 1813, 875; militia in the War of 1812, 875; pioneer lawyer, statesman and general, 1756; serpent mounds, 225. *See also* Northwest, Old, and Northwest Territory.
- Ohio company, 771, 1532.
- Ohio country, early journeys to, 773; expedition of Céloron to, 1749, 468; journey to, 1789, 491; Wayne's campaign against the Indians in, 1792-1794, 868a.
- Ohio university, Athens, O., 2552.
- Ohio valley, local literature of, 2635; struggle for, 1748-1758, 774.
- Ohioana, bibliography of, 538a.
- Oil, use of, by the aborigines, 168.
- Ojeda, T. T., 3241.
- Ojibwa of Minnesota, 219.
- Ojuelos, Diego de, 3102.
- Oklahoma, 1533-1535; Cherokee leader from, in the Confederate army, 929; in the Civil war, 929; Indians of, 218.
- Old Beaver co., Okla., 1534.
- "Old Kentucky home." *See* "My old Kentucky home."
- "The Old navy," picture known as, 2124.
- Old Northwest. *See* Northwest, Old.
- Old world, connection with the New world, early globes showing, 460. *See also* Europe.
- Olin family, 1990.
- Oliveira Lima, Manoel de, 3045.
- Oliver, E. H., 3004.
- J. W., 117, 1060, 1249.
- "Ollantay," ancient Inca drama, 298.
- O'Neal, James, 2335.
- Oneida community, 2393.
- O'Neill, Scannell, 2410.
- Ontario, Province of, 2953-2995; defence, during the War of 1812, 2877; early history, 2871-2873; historic landmarks, 2740; school history of Canada, 2764; War of 1812 in, 2876, 2877.
- Ontonagon, river, 1412.
- Opelousas, parish of, La., 2400.
- "Open door" in China, 2138.
- Oral literature, 2628.
- Orbison, Inez, 118.
- Orderly book, Whitemarch, 1777, 794.
- Oregon, 1535a-1536b; laws of 1845, 2269, 2270; mission of the Methodist Episcopal church, 1132; origin of the name, 1119.
- Oregon boundary question, 1122.
- Oregon country, early history, 1132; emigrant road into, 1846, 1535a; explorations, 1765-1773, 1119; explorations 1791-1792, 1111, 1112, 1120; federal Indian policy, 1849-1852, 886a; history, 1818-1845, 1108; information given by Dr. Whitman in regard to, 1105; journal of the superintendent of the Puget Sound agricultural company, 1850-1851, 1647; journey to, 1841, 494; journey to, 1841-1842, 504; journey to, 1853-1854, 498; pioneer emigration to, 1108; Whitman question, 1105. *See also* Pacific coast, and Pacific Northwest.
- Orgaz, R. A., 3200.
- Ornaments, Indian, 258; prehistoric, 212, 223, 303. *See also* Turquoise work.
- Ortiz, E. A., 444.
- Ortueta, F. J. de, 445.
- O'Ryan, J. F., 1089.
- Osage tribe, 256; tribal rites, 218.
- Osborn, H. F., 1853, 2711.
- Osborne, R. B., 1843.
- Osceola, Ill., 1226.
- Osgoode, William, 2986.
- Oshawa, Ont., 2969.
- Oster, Charles, 989.
- Otis, James, 1351, 2231.
- Otis family, 2748, 2934.
- Otisfield, Me., 1318.
- Otos, 775.
- Ots, José María, 3098.
- Otsego co., N. Y., 1502.
- Ottawa, Can., 2886.
- Outlines, history, Canada, 2737. *See also* Text-books, outlines, etc.
- Overland journeys to the Pacific coast, in 1834, 494 in 1841-1842, 504; in 1853-1854, 498.
- "Overland monthly," founder of, 2662a.
- Owen, G. A., 1678.
- M. B., 1154.
- T. M., 1154.
- T. M., jr., 1155.
- Owl sacred pack of the Fox Indians, 262.
- Ox-team, travel by, 484.
- Oxnard, H. E., 646.
- Ozark Indians, 219.
- Pabodie, William, 1991.
- Pabón, Jesús, 3099, 3242.
- Pacific City, Ia., 1272.
- Pacific coast, Cook's explorations on, 470; discovery and exploration, 401, 458, 1111, 1112; French struggle for a foothold on, 1163; Jesuits on, 1113; opening a highway to, 1838-1846, 1108; voyages to, 1789-1790, 1126. *See also* Northwest coast.
- Pacific Islands, discovery and exploration, 402, 440; Hawaiian Islands, 3284-3290; Philippine Islands, 3291-3297; Spanish discovery of, in 1563, 469. *See also* Moluccas.
- Pacific Northwest Americana, 23.
- Pacific Northwest, federal Indian policy in, 1849-1852, 886a; railroads in, 7. *See also* Oregon country, and Northwest, far.
- Pacific ocean, discovery and exploration, 402, 422, 429, 448, 458, 459 (*see also* Loaisa expedition, and Magellan's voyage of circumnavigation); early knowledge of the existence of, 420; Spanish-Portuguese rivalry in, during period of discovery and exploration, 446.
- Pacific railroads, official explorations for, 1853-1855, 1104.
- Pacifists. *See* Peaceable Americans.
- Packard, B. E., 1745.
- Paddock, Caius, 1221.
- Page, T. N., 2675.
- W. H., 2153.
- Pageants, Anawan rock, 646; of the Pilgrims, 611, 633, 655.
- Pain Court, Ont., 2967.
- Paine, A. B., 1870.
- Thomas, 1831.
- Paine family, 1992.
- Painters, early American, 2593; portrait, early, 2570. *See also* Artists, and Miniature painters.
- Palacios, E. J., 344, 345.
- Palaeontologist, 1755.
- Paleopathology, 366.

- Palickar, S. J., 1222.
 Palma, Ricardo, 3275.
 Palmer, A. F., 1670.
 — C. R., 647.
 — G. H., 2348.
 — G. T., 2352.
 — H. C., 119.
 — W. L., 1993.
 Palmer family, 1993.
 Paloma, Luis, 3046.
 Paltsits, V. H., 648, 860.
 Panabaker, D. N., 2978.
 Panama, 3158, 3159; intervention in, 2152; public documents relating to, 34.
 Panama canal, and recent world politics, 3160; exposition to commemorate the construction of, 994; public documents relating to, 34.
 Panama-Costa Rica boundary dispute, 3158.
 Panama-Pacific international exposition 1915, 994.
 Pan American conferences, 3035.
 Pan American solidarity, 3056.
 Pan Americanism, 2163; and the League of nations 3045; problems in, 3035.
 Panis-Mahas, 775.
 Papago Indians, 219.
 Papineau, L. J., 2859, 2868.
 Paradise, F. I., 1801.
 Paraguay, Jesuit missions in, 3085.
 Paraguayans of to-day, 3266.
 Paraná, Argentine Republic, 3197.
 Pardo de Tavera, T. H., 3296.
 Paris, N. Y., 2087.
 Paris, treaty of, 1763, 3185.
 Parish, J. C., 473, 1277-1279.
 Park, G. S., 2533.
 — O. A., 765b.
 Park College, Parkville, Mo., 2533.
 Parker, A. B., 755.
 — C. C., 1709.
 — *Capt. John*, company in the battle of Lexington, 814.
 — R. W., 717.
 — W. B., 3266, 3278a.
 Parkinson, J. B., 1659.
 Parkman, Francis, sectionalism in works of, 141.
 — M. R., 569.
 Parks, Canadian national, 2740; national, 943, 977; Alleghany state park, 1501; Andersonville prison park, 943; Gettysburg national park, 977.
 Parliament, acts relating to trade and taxation, 1766-1769, 788.
 Parma, Rosamond, 2241.
 Parochial law of Quebec, 2928.
 Parro-Pérez, C., 3124.
 Parry, *Judge*, 2621.
 Parsons, E. C., 264.
 — Eugene, 1188.
 — Francis, 834.
 — H. C., 1863, 2343.
 — Theophilus, 1351.
 — W. D., 1941.
 Passavant, W. A., 1553.
 Pastells, Pablo, 446.
 Pasterot, French pilot named, 385.
 Paterson, N. J., 1484.
 Path Valley, Pa., 2087a.
 Patmore, A. C., 1065a.
 Patriotic societies, what they can do to promote the history of the state of Indiana, 1249. *See also*, Daughters of the American revolution.
 Patriotic songs, 2628.
 Patten, F. L., 2494.
 Patten library association, 1321.
 Patterson, G. C., 2977.
 — H. L., 1555.
 Paucarpata, treaty of, 1857, 276.
 Paula Souza, G. H. de, 3230.
 Pawnee Indians, 218, 219.
 Pawnee war, 1873, 1454.
 Paxson, F. L., 988, 1001, 1002, 2242.
 Payne, J. H., 2676.
 — L. W., 2641.
 Paz. *See* Alvarez de Paz.
 Peabody, C. J., 1378.
 — John, 1378.
 — William. *See* Pabodie.
 Peabody museum of American archaeology and ethnology, 196.
 Peaceable Americans of 1860-1861, 967.
 Peace, efforts of Confederacy for, 955; universal, 3124.
 Peace conference at Paris, 1918-1919, 1098-1103; at Portsmouth, N. H., 1905, 2166; negotiations at Ghent, in 1814, 876; of 1861, 967.
 Peace portal on boundary line between Canada and the United States, 1650.
 Peace treaty. *See* Versailles, treaty of, 1919.
 Peacham, Vt., 781.
 Peacock, T. B., 1719.
 Peak, M. O., 1632.
 Pearce, J. A., 890, 1832.
 Pearson, H. C., 835.
 Peary, R. E., 1833.
 Pease, T. C., 121, 1086.
 Peay, Austin, 963.
 Peçanha, Alcibiades, 3067, 3068, 3230a.
 Peck, H. T., 989.
 Pecos, N. Mex., 195.
 Pearson, Cleng, 1110.
 Pelham, John, 959.
 Pelletier, L. J., 2941.
 Pen portraiture, colonial, 145.
 Pendleton, L. A., 1732.
 Peninsular campaign, 1862, 928.
 Penitentiary, of western Pennsylvania, 1537. *See also* Prison.
 Penn, John, 728.
 Pennamite wars, 722.
 Pennell, E. R., 2622-2625.
 — Joseph, 2622-2625.
 Penniman, J. H., 833, 1881.
 Pennsylvania, 1537-1564; abolitionist and woman's rights advocate of, 1866; aboriginal sites in, 210; Catholicity in Northampton county, 2408; colonial history, 720-728; description of, in 1724, 727; early architecture, 2590; economic history, 1790-1904, 38; first permanent seat of government, 720; genealogy, 1963; hospital unit in the European war, 1085; in the World war, 1065; operation of the fugitive slave law in, 913; politics and government, colonial period, 720, 721; Presbyterian church at Elwyn, 2444; Presbyterian church at Hazleton, 2438; public docu-

- ments of, economic material in, 38; Reformed church in, during the 18th century, 2447; Reformed Presbyterian church in Newport, 2442; Revolutionary war in, 794; regiment in the War of 1812, 877; settlers in the Shenandoah valley, 18th century, 725; Western penitentiary of, 2272, Pennsylvania, University of, military record in the World war, 1066.
- Pennsylvania German Evangelical association, 1661.
- Pennsylvania-Maryland boundary dispute, 735.
- Pennypacker, J. L., 1482.
- Penology, evolution of American, 2272; in the United States, 2278.
- Penrose, Bois, 998.
- Pension laws concerning Revolutionary soldiers, 824.
- Penson, L. M., 3169.
- Pentland, Charles, 877.
- Pentz, A. D., 1804.
- Pepperrell, Sir William, 1834.
- Pequea settlement, Pa., 726.
- Percival, *Viscount*, 765a.
- Pérez, J. G., 346
- Lorenzo, 3295
- Pérez de Guzmán y Gallo, Juan, 3100.
- Pérez Pacheco, Matéo, 3047.
- Perfectionists, 2393.
- Periodical literature of the Latter day saints, 2434.
- Periodicals, American legal, 2226. *See also* Magazines.
- Perkins, H. E., 2017.
- Perley, Sidney, 681-683.
- Pernambuco, Brazil, 3118.
- Perrault, J. F., 2718a.
- Perrin, D. A., 1994.
- Perrin family, 1994.
- Perrine, D. V., 1915.
- Perrone, G. M., 347.
- Perrot, F. M., 2824.
- Perry, Bliss, 1762.
- M. C., expedition to Japan, 889, 2118.
- R. B., 1036.
- Perry's victory memorial commission, 878.
- Pershing, B. F., 1723.
- Pershing expedition into Mexico, precedents of, 2160.
- Peru, 3267-3276; ancient art, 334; ancient peoples, communism of, 381; antiquities, 280-282, 293, 303, 313, 314, 316, 353, 364, 375, 381-383; boundary dispute with Bolivia, 3271; boundary dispute with Ecuador, 3262, 3274; discovery and conquest, 3070; early history, 3078a; early press, 3192; golden age of, 280; Inca Garciloso de la Vega, 3088; independence recognized by France, 3057; prehistoric civilization, 280, 281; prehistoric inhabitants, 336; Spaniard and Indian in early, 3080; Spanish documents relating to city of Trujillo, 3102; travels in, 1868-1876, 3194; war of independence, 3111.
- Peter, Hugh, 2546.
- Peterffy, Ernst, 2306.
- Petersburg, Va., 930; siege of, 1864, 931.
- Peterson, A. B., 1067.
- F. H., 837.
- F. R., 1998.
- Petitot, Émile, 2749.
- Petoskey, Mich., 1407.
- Petroglyphs of Grenada, 312. *See also* Inscribed rocks, and Kensington rune stone.
- Pettis family, 1995.
- Pezet, F. A., 3273.
- Phelan, T. P., 1740, 2469.
- Phelps, W. L., 2669.
- Philadelphia, Pa., and the embargo of 1808, 869; barring off of streets during hours of worship, 1539; city cavalry, from the Revolution to 1788, 1542; defenses, in 1765, 486; early artist, 2611; early silversmiths, 2585; genealogical records, 2087b; in 1794, 1562; letters written from, 1740-1741, 728; tea-party of 1773, 786; two 18th century physicians, 1776; yellow fever epidemic, 1793, 2710.
- Philanthropic society, called the "Associates," 765.
- Philanthropists and the genesis of Georgia, 765.
- Philanthropy, 2352-2356.
- Philippine Islands, 3291-3297; discovery, 440; fourth centennial of the discovery, 448 *See also* Manila, battle of.
- Phillips, C. A., 1437.
- C. H., 649.
- Hubert, 2202.
- P. C., 431, 772.
- P. L., 1882.
- Phillips family, 1908.
- Philosophy, later American, 2628.
- Phinney family, 1996.
- Physical characteristics of prehistoric man, 374. *See also* Facial characteristics.
- Pickersgill, H. E., 1490, 1491.
- Pickett's charge at Gettysburg, 924.
- Pierce, B. L., 122.
- G. F., 2486.
- Pierpont family, 1997.
- Pierson, A. V., 1223.
- E. E., 1068.
- W. W., 3048.
- Pighius, Albertus, 449.
- Pike, Albert, 4a.
- Pike co., Ala., 1147.
- Pike co., Ill., 1232.
- Pike's Hill, Ia., 1274.
- Pilgrim century, furniture of, 2595.
- Pilgrim highway, 692.
- Pilgrim spirit, 633, 634, 649, 654, 655.
- Pilgrim tercentenary, 609-611, 615, 622, 626, 629, 630, 633, 639, 646; exhibition in the New York public library, 648; pageant, 655.
- Pilgrims, 613-615, 621, 632, 635, 640, 642, 643, 650, 659, 960, 663, 1133; coming of, 620; doctor of, 612; ideals, 649; in England and Holland, 651; influence in America and the world, 654; influence in American history, 149, 626, 634; mothers, 641; music, 653; place in American history, 626; story of, 691; what they accomplished, 627. *See also* Plymouth colony
- Pillsbury, R. W., 1075a.
- Pilot, Spanish, 459.
- Pine Plains, N. Y., 2088.
- Pingrey, J. L., 123.
- Pioneer cabins in Iowa, 1281.
- Pioneer church in Illinois, 1204.
- Pioneer emigration, to Indiana, 1827, 487; to Iowa, 490; to the Oregon country, 1108; to the West, 483, 484.

- Pioneer life, California, 1185 (*see also* Vigilance committees); far West, 1834-1848, 494; Indiana, 1248; influence on the development of American law, 2242; Iowa, 1252, 1263, 1266, 1278, 1283, 1285; Kentucky, 1292, 1295; Michigan, 1411; Minnesota, 1419; Missouri, 1426, 1446; Nebraska, 1453; Ontario, 2979; revivalism as a phase of, 2388; Saskatchewan, Can., 3008; Texas, 1592; Utah, 1604, 1605.
- Pioneers, Illinois, 1227.
- Pipe, Indian effigy, 201.
- Piracy, West Indian, 3105.
- Pirate, "Peg Leg" the, 3105.
- Pirtle, Alfred, 1294.
- Piscataquis co., Me., 1889.
- Pitkin, William, papers of, 788.
- Pitollet, Camille, 3049, 3125, 3126.
- Pittsburgh, Pa., early history, 592; industrial contribution to the World war, 1065; old Monongahela bridge, 1552; old roads to, 1558; persons living in, 1774-1802, 1557; political leader of the early days, 1555; Reformed church synod, 2448, 2449; Sisters of Mercy, 2419.
- Pittsburgh Blues, 877.
- Pittsfield, N. H., 1462.
- Pizarro, Pedro, 3070.
- Place names. *See* Names, geographical.
- Placer mining in the Northwest, 1136.
- Plains Indians, 219, 241, 258, 272.
- Plains of Abraham, battle of, 1759, 589; French wounded in, 2846.
- Plantation councils, British, 1670 and 1672, 571.
- Plantation life, ante-bellum, 1637.
- Plants, aboriginal (*see* Tobacco); in colonial Virginia, 739; used by the Indians, 354.
- Plasencia, Fray Juan de, 3295.
- Plattsburg movement, 1636.
- Pleasants, J. H., 1973.
- Robert, 1634.
- Plessis, J. O., bishop, 2927.
- Plischke, Hans, 213.
- Plooi, Daniel, 613, 2546.
- Plumb family, 1998.
- Plumets, prehistoric, 212.
- Plymouth, Mass., 1332, 1375, 2089; objects of historic interest in, 609; Pilgrim tercentenary exercises at, 639.
- Plymouth colony, 609-663; before the Pilgrims, 652; first settled minister of, 657.
- Pocumtuck Valley memorial association, 2343.
- Poe, E. A., 2641, 2677-2682.
- Poem, first written in Cuba, 3081; on the Pilgrims, 635.
- Poetry, American, from 1910 to 1920, 2632; negro, 2634.
- Poets, Canadian, 2888, 2892; later American, 2628; Maryland, 2713; southern, 2636, 2639, 2643.
- Pointe Coupee, La., 1305.
- Poisoned arrows, Indian, 360.
- Poisonous drinks used by the Indians, 354.
- Poland, refusal of United States to intervene for, 1865, 2162.
- Polar discovery and exploration, 438, 466, 472, 474, 475.
- Poley, A. P., 585.
- Police. *See* Royal Northwest mounted police.
- Police power, 2228.
- Political ballads, French Canadian, 2868, 2869.
- Political biography, present day, 998, 1000.
- Political parties, in Virginia, 1790 to 1800, 1644; short sketch of history of, 2217. *See also* Democratic party, Federalists, Progressive movement, Republican party, Whigs, and Woman's party.
- Political science. *See* American academy of political and social science.
- Political writing since 1850, 2628.
- Politics, 2214-2225; antagonism in Virginia, 1790-1800, 1644; campaign of 1824, 1769; campaign of 1828, 865; campaign of 1840, 1609; campaign of 1844, 891, 1235; campaign of 1912, 993; Chicago convention of 1860, 2223; in 1831, 888; Mississippi democrats and the annexation of Texas, 1603; Missouri, 1435; national, 1839 to 1852, 886; New York city, before the American revolution, 705; party strife in Virginia, 1790-1800, 1644; reminiscences of Chauncey Depew, 1730; Roosevelt's influence in, 1848. *See also* Primary election law in Iowa, and Suffrage.
- Politics, government and law, 2128-2271.
- Politics and government, ante-bellum period, domination of the South during, 885; colonial period, 584, 672, 699, 704, 705, 721, 735, 758, 759, 788, 833 (*see also* Colonial administration in America); Connecticut, from 1766 to 1769, 788; during the period from 1829 to 1861, 890, 891; Georgia, nullification movement in, 887; Harding's administration, 1004; Iowa, 1260; late 19th and early 20th centuries, 984; Maryland, colonial period, 735; Massachusetts, colonial period, 672; New Hampshire colonial, 833; New York state, colonial period, 704, 705; Northwest Territory, 1123; of recent days, 1000; Pennsylvania, colonial period, 721; Progressive movement, 986; Reconstruction period, 987; Revolutionary period, 819; Rhode Island, colonial period, 699; systems of the United States and Canada compared, 562; Vermont, 1612; Virginia, colonial period, 758, 759; Wilson's administration, 559, 997, 999, 1003.
- Politics and government, Canada, 562, 2721, 2722, 2728, 2729, 2744-2746, 2753, 2755, 2763, 2765, 2855-2860, 2889, 2897, 2915, 2924, 2956, 3004, 3009, 3010; New France, 2825.
- Politics and government, Spanish America, 3019, 3026, 3027, 3047, 3053, 3187, 3204, 3207, 3228.
- Politis, M., 3253.
- Polk, J. K., 891; boyhood of, 1835.
- Pollard, A. F., 450.
- Claude, 1601.
- Polygamy at Beaver Island, 1414.
- Ponce, N. C., 3264.
- Ponce de León, Juan, 1113.
- Poor, Enoch, 807.
- "Pop" in the Maya calendar, 326.
- Pope, Sir Joseph, 2889.
- Popham, George, 602.
- Popham's colony, 602.
- Population and race elements, 2357-2375; California Indian, 255; English colony in Iowa, 1261; Norwegian immigration, 1110; Slovaks of Chicago, 1222. *See also* Jews, and under name of separate nationalities.
- Porrás Troconis, Gabriel, 3193.
- Porritt, Edward, 2890.

- Port Famine, settlement of, 410.
 Port Huron, Mich., 2327.
 Port St. Louis, on Champlain's map of Plymouth harbor, 1605, 652.
 Port Sheldon, Mich., 1410.
 Porter, F. H., 2596.
 — Thomas, 1836.
 — William Sydney, 2683-2685.
 Porteus, Beilby, 756.
 Portland, Me., early churches in, 1322.
 "Portland", steamboat, loss of, 1898, 1135.
 Porto Rico, 3187; Spanish documents relating to cities, etc., of, 3102.
 Portrait painters, early, 2570, 2593, 2611, 2617; early New England, 1733. *See also* Miniature painter.
 Portraits, by Copley, 1717; by Thomas Sully, 2612, 2613; early American, 2571; of signers of the Constitution, 2193; Saint-Memin's, of famous Southerners, 1675.
 Portraiture, pen, in writings of the colonial period, 145.
 Portsmouth, Eng., memorial to Capt. John Mason, 608.
 Portsmouth, N. H., 1457, 1463, 2592; peace conference, 1805, 992.
 Portsmouth, O., 1525.
 Portsmouth, R. I., 177.
 Portugal, diplomatic negotiations with the revolutionary junta of Argentina, 1810, 3208; negotiations with Spain with respect to the Moluccas and the Line of demarcation, 402; possessions in America, boundary disputes with Spain regarding, 391; rivalry with Spain for possession of the Moluccas, 429; struggle with the Dutch for the possession of Brazil, 3105. *See also* Line of demarcation.
 Portuguese discovery and exploration, in the Pacific, 446; of Brazil, 447; of the Moluccas, 429.
 Portuguese missionary in Brazil, in the 17th century, 3224.
 Portuguese-Spanish rivalry in the Pacific, 446.
 Posada, Eduardo, 3256.
 Posada Gutiérrez, Joaquín, 3127.
 Posnansky, Arturo, 348.
 Post, C. R., 2597.
 — R. H., 1854, 2252.
 Postal conference, international, 1863, 2130.
 Postal service, general superintendent of railway mails, 1870; in New France, 2806; in Spanish America, 3017.
 Potawatomi Indian mission at Council Bluffs, 2403.
 Potomac river, in the colonial period, 1140; landings, 2351.
 Pottawattamie co., Ia., 2432.
 Potter, P. B., 2155, 2156.
 Pottery, Bergholtz, 1501; prehistoric, 214, 286, 311, 353, 365, 368. *See also* Ceramics, and Wedgwood ware.
 Pound, C. D., 1516.
 — Louise, 2628.
 Povey, T., 757.
 Powder horns, colonial, 573; revolutionary, 1391.
 Powel, M. E., 839.
 Powell, F. W., 3145.
 — J. B., 1433.
 Powers, H. M., 1412.
 — W. H., 1069, 1999.
 Powers family, 1999.
 Pownalboro, Me., 1315.
 Pratt, W. S., 653, 2706.
 Prattsville, N. Y., 2090.
 Pratz, Le Page du, 1455.
 Preachers, Puritan, 2385.
 Preakness Valley, N. J., 1473.
 Precious stones, prehistoric use of, 191.
 Pre-Columbian communication with the Old world, 203, 205, 213, 215.
 Pre-Columbian history of the Antilles, 330.
 Pre-Columbian period. *See* Aboriginal America, and Prehistoric period.
 Pre-Columbian voyages to America, Arabian, 454, 465; Chinese, 435; Irish, 409 (*see also* Brendan, legend of); Mohammedan, 454, 465; Norse (*see* Vinland problem).
 Prehistoric period, geographical connexion between the Old world and the New, 460. *See also* Aboriginal America.
 Prehistoric ruins. *See* Ruins, prehistoric.
 Presbyterian church in Basking Ridge, N. J., 1475.
 Presbyterianism, in colonial New England, 599; in the colonial period, 2389.
 Presbyterians, attitude towards slavery, 906.
 Prescott, S. C., 2352, 2566.
 President, U. S., control of foreign relations, 2213; relation to Congress, Woodrow Wilson's theory of, 1003; treaty-power of, 2191, 2203. *See also* Executive.
 Presidential campaign, 1824, 1769; 1828, 865; 1840, 1609; 1844, 891, 1235; 1912, 993; Chicago convention of 1860, 2223.
 Presidents of the United States, biographies, 508, 1672; correspondence of, 55; Revolutionary ancestry of, 1676.
 Press, Camden co., N. J., 1463; Catholic, 2379; Central America, 3154; colonial period, 2382; French Canadian, in 1874, 2882; South America, 3192. *See also* Associated press, Journalism, Periodicals, and Printing and publishing.
 Preston, C. H., 1379.
 — C. P., 1379.
 — John, 1636.
 — William, papers of, 1783, 789.
 Preston family, 2000.
 Preston, Ont., 2972.
 Preuss, K. T., 349-351.
 Price, Andrew, 235.
 — G. V., 2157.
 — R. R., 545.
 — William, 772a.
 Priestley, H. I., 1178.
 Primary election law in Iowa, 2257.
 Prince, B. F., 773.
 — L. B., 654.
 Prince Edward Island, slaves in, 2917.
 Princeton, battle of, 1777, 828.
 Princeton university library, 21.
 Pringle, Robert, 1574.
 Pringle family, 1574.
 Printing, Thomas's History of, 2383.
 Printing and publishing, 2376, 2384. *See also* Newspapers, Periodicals, and Press.
 Printz, Johan, 720.
 Prison reform in New York state, origins of, 2274.
 Prison system in America, 2273.

- Prisoner, of the British, during the Revolution, 781.
 Prisons. *See* Penitentiary.
 Prisons, Civil war, Andersonville prison, 914;
 Federal prison at Morris Island, 956.
 Private schools, early, 1334.
 Privateers of Nova Scotia, 1756-1783, 2911a.
 Privy council appeals in early Canada, 2872.
 Prize fight in Iowa, in 1873, 1272.
 Probate records, Barnstable co., Mass., 2053; Rhode
 Island, 1648-1696, 701; South Carolina, 2097.
 Proletariat. *See* Workers.
 Proctor, I. P., 1379.
 Progressive movement, chronicle of, 986.
 Prohibition, Lincoln and, 1808.
 Propaganda, in historical writings, 149.
 Proprietary government in Maryland, 817.
 Proprietors, Maryland, instructions to officials, 735.
 Protestant Episcopal church, mission in California,
 1855, 1164; training of the ministry, 2391.
 "Providence," Continental armed sloop, 854.
 Providence, R. I., early "proprietors" of, 697.
 Provincetown, Mass., 1334, 2091.
 Provisions. *See* Supply.
 Provost, François, 2823.
 Prud'homme, L. A., 3005, 3006.
 Prunte, E., 1439, 2411.
 Prussing, E. E., 1883.
 Psalm-book brought to Plymouth in 1620, 653.
 Public affairs, from 1829 to 1858, 890. *See also*
 Political affairs.
 Public debt. *See* Debt.
 Public documents, Pennsylvania, economic mate-
 rial in, 38; United States, relating to Alaska, 30;
 foreign relations, 31; Indians, 32; Panama canal,
 Canal Zone, republic of Panama, Colombia
 treaty, etc., 34.
 Public economy. *See* National expenditures.
 Public health, 1871-1921, 2352; Indiana, 2355.
 Public lands. *See* Lands, public.
 Public men of to-day, character sketches of, 998;
 intimate views of, 1000; Texas, 1596; Vermont;
 1610. *See also* Political biography.
 Public opinion, 556; in America in regard to the
 French revolution of 1830, 2137; during the
 period 1860-1861, 967; transformation of Ameri-
 can sentiment towards Germany, 2161.
 Public records. *See* Archives, and Public docu-
 ments.
 Public schools, Nashville, Tenn., 2512; system in
 Georgia, 2513; system in New York state, 2510,
 2511.
 Public utilities, Camden, N. J., 1470; Massachu-
 setts, 2312.
 Publishers, 2628.
 Publishing, 2628. *See also* Printing and publishing.
 Pucará, Bolivia, 370.
 Pueblo Indians, 209.
 Pueblos, of the Southwest, 178; ruin of Pecos, N.
 Mex., 195.
 Puget Sound, Indian houses of, 277.
 Puget Sound agricultural company, 1647.
 Pulitzer, Joseph, 1837.
 Pumpelly, J. C., 1838.
 Punchard family, 2001.
 Punishment of dry ducking, 2824.
 Puntas Arenas, settlement of, 410.
 Puritan, "the jolly," 671.
 Puritan-Covenanters, Scotch, 2369.
 Puritan home, the, 2348.
 Puritan influence in American life and thought,
 558, 668, 686.
 Puritan preacher, the, 2385.
 Puritanism, 686, 690.
 Puritans, contemporary and historical, 690; crewe l
 work of, 2603; humanity, frailty, and frivolity,
 671; influence in the making of America, 558.
 Putnam, A. P., 1380.
 — Eben, 684, 685.
 — G. G., 1381.
 — G. H., 1802.
 — Herbert, 55.
 Quaife, M. M., 485, 1215, 1248, 1414, 1660, 1712, 2288,
 2638.
 Quakerism, later periods of, 2425.
 Quakers, attitude towards the Revolution, 806; in
 the World war, 1043; in Virginia, 1613; of the
 Revolution, 1487; petition against slavery, 1851,
 1613. *See also* Friends, Society of.
 Quarantine system, United States, 2352.
 Quarrels of early American writers, 2629.
 Quartermaster corps in the World war, 1001.
 Quartermaster in the Union Army, reminiscences
 of, 966.
 Quartzite knives, aboriginal, 171.
 Quebec (city), capture by the British, 1759, 589;
 Hôpital-Général de, 2945; inhabitants, 1769-
 1771, 2920; petition for selection as the capital
 of the Dominion, 2952; petition to Queen Vic-
 toria, 1857, 2952; plans of, 2759, 2775; residence
 of M. de Tracy, 1665-1666, 2829; residences of
 Mgr. de Laval, 2831; siege of, 1759-1760, 591,
 594; siege of, 1759, French wounded in, 2846.
 Quebec, province of, 2918-2952; archives, 2921, 2941,
 2943, 2950, 2951; civil governor of, 1764 to
 1766, 2867; first years of British rule, 2854, 2867;
 government of, early British period, 2855; poli-
 tics and government, 2867; public and financial
 affairs, early British period, 2875; rebellion of
 1837, 2857 (*see also* Papineau, L. J.); under the
 administration of Governor Haldimand, 1778-
 1781, 2853. *See also* New France.
 Quebec, Literary and historical society of, archival
 work of, 58.
 Quebec campaign, 1759, 589, 591, 594, 2846.
 Quebec expedition, 1775, 793.
 Quelle, Otto, 3203.
 Quesada. *See* Jiménez de Quesada
 Quetzal, 322.
 Quetzalcoatl, 322; temple of, 345.
 Quichua Indians, 302.
 Quick, S. R., 2002.
 — Tunis, 1240.
 Quick family, 2002.
 Quickenborne, C. F. van, 2417.
 Quileute Indians, 244.
 Quillian, G. W., 2712.
 Quilts, early American, 2603.
 Quincy, Josiah, 2640.
 Quincy, Mass., 1382.
 Quincy historical society, 1382.
 Quit rent rolls, Virginia, 1704, 760.
 Quito, kingdom of, 331.

- Raber, Oran, 1990.
- Race elements. *See* Population and race elements, and under names of nationalities.
- Race legislation in South Carolina since 1865, 2240.
- Race problem, negro, 2361. *See also* Negroes.
- Race riot on the Mississippi, 1869, 1262.
- Races, horse, 1823, 2345; Kentucky derby, 1875-1921, 2347.
- Racial influence in the making of America, 557. *See also* English-speaking peoples.
- Rackemann, C. S., 1734.
- Radicalism of the late 19th century, 2218.
- Radisson, Pierre, 2997.
- Raffalovich, Arthur, 2332, 2891.
- Raiche, J., 2912.
- Railey, W. E., 1296.
- Railroads, development of, from 1830 to 1914, 2320; in Michigan, development of, 2321; in Missouri, public indebtedness for, 2331; in the Pacific Northwest, bibliography, 7; of Mexico, 3145; Pacific, official explorations for, 1853-1855, 2313; under government operation, 1017; Boston and Maine railroad, 2314; Boston, Revere Beach and Lynn narrow gauge railroad, 2315; Canadian Pacific railway, 2889; Cedar Rapids and Missouri River, 1250; Northern Pacific railway company, 1720;
- Raleigh, Ont., 2960
- Ramage, C. J., 1816.
- Ramsay, David, 1839.
- Ramsdell, C. W., 964.
- Randall, G. L., 1944.
- J. G., 840.
- Randolph, Coleman, 1297.
- Eleanor, 1772.
- Randolph co., Ala., 1151.
- Randolph-Macon college, 2530.
- Raney, W. F., 2289.
- Rangers, Texas, 1592.
- Rantoul, R. S., 1747.
- Raritan valley, N. J., 1489, 1490.
- Raskob, J. J., 2003.
- Raskob family, 2003.
- Rathbun, Richard, 1840.
- Ravenel, C. S., 949.
- M. P., 2352.
- S. W., 965.
- Rawson, Edward, 1841.
- Rebecca, 1841.
- Ray, David, 1318.
- Raymond, W. O., 2815.
- Raynaud, Georges, 352.
- Read, S. R., 841.
- Read family, 2004, 2005.
- Readers, school, biographical, 1678, 1679; old time, 2501. *See also* Historical readers.
- Readings in American history, 542.
- Réal, Daniel, 353.
- Rebellion, Canadian Northwest, 1885, 3000; of 1837 in Quebec, 2857 (*see also* Papineau, L. J.).
- Reciprocity treaty, Canadian, 1854, 2858.
- Recognition of new states, method of, 2203.
- Reconstruction, 985; Freedmen's bureau in Georgia during, 991; negro churches in the South during, 990; some side lights on, 987.
- "Red Jacket", Indian chief, 1501.
- Red River colony, 3004-3006; pioneer days in, 2861.
- Red River mission, Man., 3004a.
- Red River rebellion. *See* Riel rebellion.
- Red Wing, Minn., 2446a.
- Read, A. Z., 2243.
- T. H., 1003.
- Reel, Casper, 1557.
- Reeve, Augustus, 1482a.
- S. A., 2277.
- Reeves, J. S., 2204.
- Reference history, Canada, 2737; of the world, 531 United States, 531. *See also* American dictionary of dates.
- Reformed church, at Dumont, N. J., 1478; Pennsylvania, during the 18th century, 724; provinces of New York and New Jersey, 714; Ridgefield, N. J., 1483.
- Regents' questions and answers in American history, 546-548, 554.
- Regicides, Goffe and Whalley, 688, 695.
- Regimental histories, Civil war, 983; European war, 1075-1097; European war, outlines of history of regiments, 1095.
- Regiments, infantry, outline histories of, 2125; Connecticut national guard, 2116; First regiment of cavalry, U. S. Army, 2114; Royal American regiment, 593; Tenth cavalry, U. S. army, 2115.
- Regional genealogy, vital records, etc., 2051-2111.
- Regional (local) history, 1104-1669; colonial, 596-775; educational, 2507-2520; literary, 2635-2640.
- Registers, lists, etc., European war, 1051, 1059, 1060, 1063, 1064, 1066, 1071.
- Regulators, 828a.
- Reid, G. A., 2349.
- Whitelaw, 984.
- "Reina Christina," Spanish flagship, 995
- Reinburg, P., 296a, 354, 358.
- Reiss, Wilhelm, 3194.
- Reko, V. A., 355.
- Relief work in New York state, 2353. *See also* Welfare work.
- Religion, of the Indians, 247, 262, 318, 350 (*see also* Ceremonies, Medicine man, and Spirit stones); of the Mayas, 366; prehistoric, 292, 352 (*see also* Gods).
- Religious community, in Iowa, 1280; in Wisconsin, 166.
- Religious custom, an ancient Hawaiian, 3284.
- Religious education. *See* Theological seminaries.
- Religious history, 2385-2497; biography, 2452-2497; conditions in colonial times, 582; early Kentucky, 1297; general, 2385-2394; Illinois, 1224, 1225; Indiana, 1243; Indiana, Yearly meeting of Friends, centennial of, 1249; Massachusetts Bay colony, 1895; memorial for an established church in Virginia, 1776, 1615; negro churches in the South during the Reconstruction period, 990; New York, colonial period, 714; New Jersey, colonial period, 714; Oregon country, 1847-1849, 1132; particular denominations, 2395-2451; Pennsylvania, colonial period, 724; Philadelphia, barring off of streets during hours of worship, 1539; source book and bibliographical guide for, 18; Wisconsin, 1661; British West Indies, 3164; Canada, 2720, 2779, 2849, 2866, 2907, 2918, 2925, 2928, 2930, 2931, 2939, 2958a, 2959, 2988a, 3002, 3003; Spanish America, 3091-3093, 3175, 3255. *See also* Bible society work, Ecclesiastical organization, and Ministers.

- Religious movements, 2389, 2393. *See also* Revivalism.
- Religious music. *See* Psalmbook.
- Religious organizations in the World war, Knights of Columbus, 1045; National Catholic war council, 1048; Young women's Christian association, 1049.
- Religious orders. *See* Franciscans, and Jesuits.
- Religious orders of women, 2409. *See also* Convents, and Sisters.
- Religious periodicals, Mormon, 2434.
- Religious sect in Sharon, Ont., 2988a.
- Religious society. *See* St. Andrews society.
- Religious toleration in the Maryland colony, 733.
- Religious work among the Indians, colonial period, 578.
- Remount service in the A. E. F., 1081.
- Renaut, F. P., 586, 3231.
- Rendón, V. M., 3265.
- Rensselaer co., N. Y., 2092.
- Rent theory, Ricardian, 2281. *See also* Tenantry.
- Repplier, Agnes, 1463.
- Representation in colonial legislatures, 584.
- Republican paper, editor of a leading, 984.
- Republican party, origin, 2215; policies, in 1884, 2222.
- Republicans in Virginia, 1790-1800, 1644.
- Research. *See* Historical research.
- Residential qualification for representatives in colonial legislatures, 584.
- Retana, W. E., 3297.
- Retrospect of United States history, 1820 to 1920, 507.
- Revere, Paul, 1367.
- Review, history, the critical, 89.
- "Revista del archivo ibero-americano," 3043.
- Revivalism as a phase of frontier life, 2388.
- Revolution, American, 796-858; British accounts of, 579, 800, 802; Canada during, 2853; diplomatic negotiations with Holland, 804; French participation, 493, 815; general, 796-805; incidents in the Raritan valley, N. J., 1489; invasion of Canada, 1775, 2863; Lancaster, Pa., during, 1546; leader in, 1782; memoirs of General Riedesel regarding, 502; military officers, 807, 817, 852, 853, 855, 856, 1689, 1716, 1740, 1827, 1836, 1864, 1865; military road built in Vermont, 2323; negotiations with Sweden, 2133; pension laws, 824; Philadelphia city cavalry, 1542; powder horn, 1391; Quakers' attitude towards, 806; Quakers who were soldiers, 1487; R. I. infantry, 2d regt., 1689; sea power, 2117; soldiers, names, 848-858; soldiers from Middlesex co., N. J., 1491; sources and documents, 502, 776-795; Spanish expeditions against the British in West Florida during, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1311; special, 806-847; spies, 2112; study programme, 520; surgeon, 1839; treatment of, in several text-books of American history, 113; war medals, 809.
- Revolution, in the Philippines, 1898-1899, 3294.
- Revolutionary ancestry of the presidents of the United States, 1676.
- Revolutions. *See* Agricultural revolution, and Industrial revolution.
- Revolutions, Spanish American, rôle of the clergy in, 310. *See also* Spanish America, revolutionary period.
- Reynolds, C. B., 1196a.
— F. L., 2344.
— L. W., 1724.
- Rhoades, N. O., 1907.
- Rhode Island, 1565-1569; and independence, 845; artists of, 2581; bibliography, 1; colonial history, 697-702; commerce with the southern colonies in the 18th century, 2298; early imprints, 1; General assembly, sessions from 1644 to 1651, 699; in 1768, 1569; inscribed rocks of Narragansett Bay, 177; land evidences, 1643-1696, 701; regiment in the Revolution, 1689.
- Rhodes's "History of the United States," 135, 140.
- Ribas, Mario, 3101.
- Ribeiro, Patrocinio, 451.
- Ribero, Diego, 414.
- Ricardian rent theory, 2281.
- Ricart Giralt, José, 452.
- Rich Mountain, battle of, 1881, 915.
- Richard, Édouard, 2913.
- Richards, G. H., 1083.
— G. W., 686.
— L. E., 2101.
- Richardson, E. A., 2091.
— J. F., 46.
— John, 2875.
— W. A., 1828.
- Richelieu valley, Que., 2926.
- Richet, Etienne, 1159.
- Richmond, Va., 1614, 1639; Dahlgren's raid on, 1864, 952; siege of, 1865, 974.
- Rickman, John, 470.
- Riddell, W. R., 2740, 2753, 2754, 2870-2873, 2917, 2980-2986.
- Ridgefield, N. J., 1483.
- Ridgetown, Ont., 2991.
- Ridings, J. W., 1440.
- Ridley, Edwin, 2650.
- Riedesel, *Baroness*, 502.
- Riedesel, *Gen. F. A. (Baron)*, 502.
- Riel uprising, second, 2889.
- Riley, Woodbridge, 2628.
- "Ripple," steamboat, 1279.
- Rippy, J. F., 453, 2158-2160, 2371, 3071.
- Risk, R. B., 1836.
- Risley, T. G., 1224.
- Ritenour, J. S., 1558, 1972.
- Rites, Indian, 256. *See also* Ceremonies.
- Riva-Agüero, José de la, 3275.
- Rivas, Raimundo, 3072.
- Rivas Groot, J. M., 3246.
- River navigation, western, 2316.
- Rivera, Juan María de, 1125.
- "Riverside history of the United States," 1001.
- Rivet, Paul, 22, 215, 278, 279, 356-358, 454, 3232.
- Rivière-du-Loup (en bas), Quebec, 2941.
- Roads, emigrant road into Oregon in 1846, 1535a; Maryland, in the colonial period, 734; Natchez trace, 1117; New Jersey, 1482; old military road in Iowa, 1252, 1266, 1277; Vermont military, 2323; Wilderness road to Kentucky, 1292, 1295.
- Robb, H. L., 868a.
- Robbery. *See* Highway robbery.
- Robbins, W. A., 1517.
- Roberts, I. C., 607.
— R. L., 2433.
— W. M., 1132.

- Robertson, J. R., 2760a.
 — J. W., 2681.
 Robie, S. B., 2907a.
 Robins, Edward, 1782.
 Robinson, C. R., 1855, 1856.
 — Christopher, 741.
 — Doane, 1582-1585, 2006.
 — E. A., 2686.
 — E. E., 1003.
 — John, 2319.
 — L. N., 2278.
 — M. P., 124, 2547.
 — Moncure, 1843.
 — T. P., 1383.
 Robinson family, 2006.
 Rock Port, Mo., 1442.
 Rocks, prehistoric inscribed, 177.
 Rodgers, *Com.* John, papers of, 55.
 Rodney, Thomas, 1844.
 Rodríguez Beteta, Virgilio, 3154.
 Rodríguez del Busto, A., 3204.
 Rodríguez Marín, Francisco, 50a.
 Rodríguez-Navas, Manuel, 455.
 Roe, A. S., 1384.
 Röck, Fritz, 359.
 Rödrick, Sigvard, 4008.
 Roeseler, J. S., 2423.
 Rogers, Robert, 1119.
 Rogers family, 2006a.
 Rogue river valley, Ore., 1536b.
 Roig de Leuschering, Emilio, 2177.
 Rojas, Ricardo, 3205.
 Roll, Charles, 125.
 Roman balance, use in prehistoric America, 340.
 Rondon, C. M. da Silva, 3227.
 Rondot, *Father*, 2412.
 Roosevelt, Kermit, 1845.
 — Quentin, 1845.
 — Theodore, 62, 1031, 1670, 1846-1858; address at birthplace of Lincoln, 1807; and his times, 986; Count Witte's memoirs of, 992; how he made the government efficient, 2252; war-time editorials, 1037.
 Root, Elihu, 998.
 Rosati, *Bishop* Joseph, 2413, 2414.
 Rose, J. C., 1715.
 Rosen, Eric von, 3221.
 Rosewater, Victor, 2263.
 Ross, A. M., 905.
 — E. M., 2914.
 — John, 239.
 — *Sir* James, voyages of, 472.
 Rotch, W. B., 595.
 Rothensteiner, John, 1441, 2414.
 Rothert, O. A., 2652, 2653.
 Rouanet, Pierre, 2716.
 Rouillard, Eugène, 2944, 2987.
 Round church of the Norsemen at Newport, 1565.
 Rountree, Hiram, 1220.
 Rousset, R. U., 456.
 Routhier, *Sir* Adolphe, 2919.
 Rowan, John, 1290.
 Rowe, L. L., 51.
 — L. S., 3129, 3206, 3207.
 Rowland, E. H., 2111.
 — Mrs. Dunbar (Eron Opha Moore), 1423.
 Roxbury, Mass., 1336.
 Roxbury, N. Y., 2000.
 Roy, P. G., 2816-2832, 2943, 2945.
 — Régis, 2833-2836.
 Royal American regimental colours, 593.
 Royal governor, New Hampshire, last, 833, 835; New York state, 1692, 704; Virginia, 1768-1770, 1642. *See also* Colonial governors.
 Royal Northwest mounted police, 2996, 2999.
 Royall house, Medford, Mass., 1368.
 Roz, Firmin, 1038.
 Rubber industry, 2279.
 Rubio, Juan, 3102.
 Rubio y Estéban, J. M., 3208.
 Ruffini, Francesco, 1890.
 Rugg, A. P., 687.
 — E. U., 126.
 — H. O., 127, 128, 130, 131.
 Ruggles, H. S., 601.
 Ruhrah, John, 2713.
 Ruins, prehistoric, Aztec, 209, 227; dating our, 226; in Bolivia, 371; in British Honduras, 283; in New Mexico, 186, 187, 195, 196, 211; in the Southwest, 178; in Spanish America, 345, 348, 362. *See also* Antiquities, Archaeology, and Mounds, prehistoric.
 Ruiz Guíñazu, Enrique, 3100.
 Runestone, Kensington, 2759.
 Runk, L. B., 567.
 Rupert's Land, Can., 3004.
 Rural life, economic and social consequences of farm tenantry, 2286; in New England, during half century before the Civil war, 2285.
 Rush, William, 2609.
 Rush co., Ind., 1242.
 Russell, Ada, 1884.
 — Benjamin, 2915.
 — J. C., 1039.
 — Osborne, 494.
 Russell co., Ala., 1156.
 Russia, correspondence of the minister at Washington, with the foreign office, during the American civil war, 942; policy of Woodrow Wilson regarding, 1003.
 Rutherford family, 1909.
 Ruud, M. B., 2673.
 Ryan, Margaret, 1385.
 Ryder, A. P., 2610.
 — Hillyer, 1106.
 Saavedra, Alvaro de, 395.
 Sabin, E. L., 1179.
 Sable Island, La Roche's colony on, 2759.
 Sac and Fox Indians, 1273.
 Sacred pack of the Fox Indians, 262.
 Sage, E. L., 2007.
 — W. N., 3012.
 Sage family, 2007.
 Sainsbury, W. N., 759.
 Saint-André, Claude, 2837.
 St. Andrew's society, 2954.
 St. Augustine, Fla., 1196a.
 St. Augustine historical society, 1196a.
 St. Bartholomew, Island of, cession to Sweden, 1785, 3180.
 Saint Brendan. *See* Brendan.
 St. Christopher, Island of, 3162, 3167a; description and travel, 1774-1775, 3170; restoration to England, 3163.

- St. Clair co., Mich., 2327.
 St. Croix Island, French colony on, 1604, 2784.
 St. Cyr, *Rev. John*, 1233.
 Saint Eustatius, 3178.
 Saint-Germain, Louis Antoine de, 471.
 St. Jerome, parish of, Que., 2927a.
 Saint Joseph, Mich., 1409.
 St. Kitts, Island of, 3162. *See also* St. Christopher, Island of.
 St. Lawrence river, hydrographic surveys of, 2865.
 St. Louis, Mo., 1441; Catholic church in, 2414a; Lucas family of, 1555.
 St. Louis co., Minn., 1421.
 St. Malo, France, 3090.
 Saint-Martin, Guillaume de, marquis de Misco, 2759.
 St. Marys co., Md., 2094.
 St. Mary's college, St. Mary, Ky., 2539.
 Saint-Mémin, C. B. J. F. de, engravings of famous Southerners, 1675.
 St. Mihiel offensive, 1023.
 St. Nazianz, Wis., 1664.
 Saint Pierre, Island of, 3182.
 Saint Sauveur, Mount Desert Island, mission of, 604.
 St. Vincent de Paul society, 2414a.
 Sainte Foye, battle of, 1760, 2846.
 Sainte Geneviève, Que., 2923.
 Sainte-Hélène, Jacques le Moyne, sieur de, 2780.
 Salaberry, C. M. d'Irumberry de, 2878.
 Salaverry, Felipe Santiago de, 3276.
 Salazar. *See* Cervantes de Salazar.
 Salem, Mass., 667, 1342, 1385; Essex guards, 1361; miniature painter of, 2608; population, 1637, 684; shipmaster and merchant, 1829; vessels and their voyages, 1381; where the witches were hanged, 681.
 Salish Indians, 198.
 Salley, A. S., jr., 2059.
 Salmon, R. W., 2601.
 Salter, J. A., 1040.
 Salvador, prehistoric pottery from, 311.
 Sammis, Romanah, 53a.
 Samplers, early American, 2569a, 2580, 2600, 2603.
 Samson, Hillel, 457.
 ——— R. M., 1609.
 Samson family, 2008-2010.
 Sanborn, M. Y., 2050.
 San Carlos Borromeo mission, 1180.
 Sánchez, M. S., 3130.
 Sánchez de Aguilar, Pedro, 366.
 Sandham, W. R., 1226, 1227.
 San Diego, Cal., 1166.
 San Domingo. *See* Santo Domingo.
 Sandt, G. W., 2487.
 Sandwich, England, passengers to New England, 1635-1637, 685.
 Sandwich (Mass.) glass, 1386.
 Sanford, C. M., 1678.
 ——— L. C. C., 1164.
 San Francisco, Cal., 1176; committee of vigilance of 1851, 1185; plan of the city, 2606.
 San Francisco exposition of 1915, 994.
 San Francisco theological seminary, 2445.
 San Gabriel mission, Cal., 1174.
 San Jacinto, Cal., 1171.
 San Joaquin co., Cal., 1182.
 San Juan island, Wash., struggle for, 1122.
 San Juan co., N. Mex., 209.
 San Juan Teotihuacan culture, 379.
 San Luis Rey mission, 1170.
 San Martín, José de, 3112.
 San Miguel Island, Cal., 189.
 São Paulo, Brazil, 3233.
 San Pasqual, battle of, 1846, 892.
 San Salvador, Island of, 403.
 Santa Anna, Antonio López de, 2159.
 Santa Cruz, Andrés de, 3222.
 Santa Fé, N. Mex., 1493.
 Santa Fé trail, 77.
 Santa Fé del Nuevo Reino de Granada, 3074.
 Santa Rita, Honduras, 283.
 Santessen, C. G., 360.
 Santiago Ahuitzotla, Mex., 379.
 Santiago de Chile, 3102.
 Santiago de Cuba, 3175.
 Santo Domingo, 3188, 3189; Carib Indians of, 338; during the French revolution, 3182; United States intervention in, 2128, 2136.
 Sapir, Edward, 265.
 Sapper, Karl, 3155.
 Saratoga, N. Y., battlefield, 808.
 Saratoga co., N. Y., 47.
 Sargent, A. A., 1536b.
 Sargent family, 1906; portraits, 2011.
 Sarmiento, D. F., 3199.
 Saskatchewan, Can., 3008; Catholic schools in, 3001.
 Satterthwaite, T. E., 2714.
 Saturday club, 1362.
 Saurel. *See* Sorel.
 Savage, John, 2948.
 Savannah, Ga., 1202.
 Savell family, 2012.
 Saville, M. H., 362-366.
 Savings stamp campaign, European war, 1053.
 Sawokli, Hitchiti town, 229.
 Sawtelle, W. O., 604.
 Sawvel, F. B., 266.
 Sawyer, J. D., 651, 655.
 Saxton, Rufus, 966.
 ——— S. W., 1387.
 Scales, John, 1716.
 Scales. *See* Roman balance.
 Schachner, August, 2715.
 Schafer, Joseph, 75 129-131, 539, 540, 1662, 1663, 2271.
 Schauble, P. L., 1090.
 Shaw, Janet, 790.
 Schenectady co., N. Y., 2093.
 Schermerhorn, Richard, 2598.
 Schieber, C. E., 2161.
 Schiff, J. H., 1859.
 Schimberg, A. P., 2492.
 Schlosinger, A. M., 532, 2372.
 Schmauk, T. E., 2487.
 Schmidt, A. S., 2605.
 ——— Emanuel, 2395b.
 ——— L. B., 533, 2308.
 Schneider family, 2013.
 Schoenfeld, R. E., 737.
 Schoharie co., N. Y., 2095.
 Scholars, later American, 2628.
 School lands in Wisconsin, 2290.

- Schools, America's first agricultural, 2290; colonial, 710, 718; Colorado's first, 1187; compulsory attendance, 2499; evening, 2516; first German public school west of the Mississippi, 1425; Georgia, 2509, 2513; history in, 63, 74, 75, 80, 81, 83, 94-98, 112, 113, 115, 116, 127, 128, 130, 131, 142, 147, 148, 153-156, 163, 164; Indian, 1144, 1535; Indiana history in, 1249; law, 2534; Michigan, 2508, 2514; Nashville, Tenn., 2512; New York city, colonial period, 2516; New York state, 2510, 2511; Provincetown, Mass., early private, 1334. *See also* Academies.
- Schraalenburgh, N. J., 1478.
- Schuller, Rudolph, 367.
- Schulte, Paul, 2414a.
- Schuyler, R. L., 2755.
- Science, 2707-2716; American men of, 1674. *See also* Hydrographic explorations.
- Scientific society, Strasburg, Pa., 1563.
- Scituate, Mass., 1338.
- Scotch, in the making of America, 2357; proprietors of East Jersey, 716; Puritan-Covenanters, 2369.
- Scotland, connecting links with New England, 1133.
- Scott, Austin, 842.
- F. W., 2628.
- J. B., 2729.
- R. E., 1860.
- Scout, early western, 1128.
- Scrapers, prehistoric, 172.
- Scribner family, 1241.
- Scrugham, Mary, 967.
- Scrymser, J. A., 1803.
- Sculptors, American, 2607, 2609, 2614; earliest native-born American, 2609.
- Sculpture, American, 2597; prehistoric, 365. *See also* Statues.
- Sea, law of, 1046. *See also* Maritime history.
- "Sea King," Confederate cruiser, 961.
- Sea power in American history, 2117. *See also* Naval history.
- Sea trade. *See* Maritime trade.
- Seager, H. R., 1025.
- Seals, personal, 2346, 2586.
- Seaman, A. H., 1202.
- Seaney, Mildred, 1861.
- Samuel, 1861.
- Searle, Arthur, 2565.
- Sears, L. M., 869, 870, 968.
- Seaver, J. E., 1388, 1862.
- Secombe, Joseph, 1389.
- Secret service. *See* Spies.
- Sectionalism in writing history, 141.
- Sedgwick, W. T., 2566.
- See, A. P., 1390.
- Selby, E. M., 134.
- Selden, J. A., 1637.
- Selective service, during the European war, 1070.
- Seler-Sachs, Cécile, 368.
- Seligman, E. R. A., 2628.
- Selma, Ill., 1223.
- Selva, Salomón de la, 656, 3132.
- Seminole Indians, 236.
- Senate, U. S., 2251; control of foreign relations, 2213; power to abrogate treaties, 2204; treaty-making power, 2185, 2203.
- Separatist tendencies in American colonies, 735.
- Separatists, 660.
- Sepúlveda, Juan Ginés de, 445.
- Sequoya, 245.
- Serena, Chile, 3102.
- Serpent mounds, of Ohio, 225.
- Serrano, Antonio, 369.
- Pedro, 3149.
- Serre del Sagués, Paul, 370.
- Servitude, white, in colonial times, 711.
- Session laws of the state of New York, 2267.
- Setchell, W. A., 216.
- Settlers, early Massachusetts, English, 685; Irish, 675, 677, 679, 680.
- Seventh-day Baptists at Ephrata, Pa., 1564.
- Sever, Jacques, 371.
- Severance, F. H., 1501.
- Sevier, John, 1587.
- Sewall, Frank, 2488, 2489.
- Seward, J. L., 1464.
- Seward's village, N. H., 1458.
- Seybolt, R. F., 710.
- Seymour, Charles, 1003, 1041, 1099.
- Gov. Frederick, 3009.
- J. W. D., 1042.
- John, 738.
- "Shabonee," Indian chief, 870a.
- Shahan, T. J., 2470, 2471.
- Shaman. *See* Medicine man.
- Shambaugh, B. F., 1056, 1249, 1267, 1280.
- "Shannon," battle with the "Chesapeake," 1813, 880.
- Sharfman, I. L., 2320.
- Sharon, Ont., 2988a.
- Sharp, M. J., 1281.
- Sharpe, H. G., 1091.
- Sharpsburg, battle of, 1862, 918, 920, 979.
- Shaw, John, 2713.
- W. B., 1228.
- Shedd, F. E., 2014.
- Shedd family, 2014.
- Sheep industry, 2297; in California, 1183.
- Sheffield scientific school, 2559.
- Shefford co., Que., 2948.
- Shelby, Isaac, 1523.
- J. O., 933.
- Shelby's expedition to Mexico, 1865, 933.
- Sheldon, A. E., 1454, 1455.
- George, 688, 880, 995, 1863.
- J. M. A., 689.
- W. C., 2452a.
- W. D., 1687.
- Sheldon family, 1328.
- Shell implements, prehistoric, 207.
- Shem, C. A., 1097.
- "Shenandoah," Confederate cruiser, 961.
- Shenandoah valley, Va., 1626.
- Shenk, H. H., 1560.
- Shepard, Charles, 1922, 1946, 1979, 2015, 2092.
- N. M., 1195.
- Shepard family, 2015.
- Shepherd, H. E., 2639.
- Shepley, G. L., 1391.
- Sherman, Richard, 687.
- S. P., 690, 2628.
- Sherman's march to the sea, 950.
- Sherrard, John, 600.
- Sherratt, C., 579.
- Sherrill, C. O., 1010.

- Sherwell, G. A., 3133.
 — W. A., 3150, 3151.
 Sherwood, E. J., 12.
 Shewmaker, W. O., 2391.
 Shields, G. O., 267.
 — T. E., 2567.
 Shiloh, battle of, 1862, 947
 Shinn, H. C., 718.
 Ship names of the U. S. navy, 2122.
 Shipbuilding labor adjustment board, 1917-1919;
 1025.
 Shippee, L. B., 135, 549.
 Shipping control, during the World war, 1040.
See also Law of the sea.
 Ships, built in New France, 1741-1757, 2836; Dan-
 vers, Mass., 1392; Salem, Mass., 1381; Union
 and Confederate navies, 978.
 Shipwrecks, on Cape Cod, 1393, 1394; steamer
 "Portland," 1888, 1135. *See also* Steamboat
 disasters.
 Shirley, Gen. William, 141, 1336.
 Shockey, M. G., 1756.
 Shoe industry, Confederate government control of,
 964; in Massachusetts, 2299.
 Shoemaker, F. C., 136
 — H. W., 1541.
 Sholes, C. C., 2223.
 Shorey, Paul, 1891.
 Shortt, Adam, 2875.
 Shoshone, 258.
 Shotridge, Louis, 268.
 Shotwell, J. T., 1040.
 — James, 2897.
 Shouse family, 1905
 Shrader, John, 2428.
 Shriner, C. A., 1484.
 Shrines, in Colombia, 3255; in Cuba, 3175.
 Shuford, G. A., 1079.
 Shumway, G. L., 1456.
 Shuster, G. N., 560.
 Sieburt, W. H., 778.
 Sierra Nevada mountains, 1128.
 Sievers, Wilhelm, 3283.
 Sigismund, *Rév. Frère*, 2947.
 Signal corps., A. E. F., 1090.
 Silliman, S. I., 495.
 Siloam, N. J., 2096.
 Silva, J. F., 458.
 Silva Telles, Goffredo T. da, 3233.
 Silver, colonial, 570.
 Silversmiths, early Philadelphia, 2585.
 Simard, Georges, 2947.
 Simkins, F. B., 1573.
 Simms, W. G., 2636.
 Simpson, M. E., 137.
 Sims, A. N., 1920.
 Sinnett, C. N., 1919.
 Sioux Indian war of 1876, 1115.
 Sioux Indians, 267, 1273.
 Sioux-Pawnee war, 1873, 1454.
 Sir George Watson chair of American history, 71.
 Sissons, C. B., 2988.
 Sisters, servants of the Immaculate Heart of Mary,
 2415.
 Sisters of charity in Canada, 3003.
 Sisters of mercy, 2419.
 Skeleton, a prehistoric, 361.
 Skelton, Isabel, 2756.
 Skidi Indians, 775.
 Skilton, J. D., 2016.
 Skilton family, 2016.
 Skinner, Alanson, 217, 269, 270.
 Slate mirrors, aboriginal, 179.
 Slattery, C. L., 2477.
 Slaughter, J. W., 3053.
 Slave buying expedition, Spanish, in the Southwest,
 1851, 1125.
 Slave-traders, 579.
 Slavery, 896-913; attitude of Presbyterians toward,
 2440; fugitive slave law of 1850 in Indiana, 1246;
 in Canada, 2754; in the Indies, 3083; in the
 Northwest Territory, 1118; petition of Quakers
 of Virginia against, 1831, 1613. *See also* Fugitive
 slave acts, and Servitude.
 Slaves, importation into the Indies, 3083; in Prince
 Edward Island, baptism of, 2917; with the
 Spanish conquerors, 453; treatment of, in the
 South, 907.
 Slavocracy, the aggressive, 885.
 Slee family, 1907.
 Slick, Sam, *pseud.* *See* Haliburton, T. C.
 Slidell's mission to France, 968.
 Sligh, C. R., 983.
 Sloan, J. M., 2659.
 Sloane, C. S., 503.
 — Sir Hans, 739.
 Slosson, E. E., 2506.
 Slovaks in Chicago, 1222.
 Sly, B. C., 1282.
 — J. F., 2258.
 Smiley, C. C., 1485.
 Smiley brothers, 1670.
 Smith, A. E., 2472.
 — A. M., 2018.
 — C. A., 2641, 2678, 2682, 2691.
 — C. W., 23.
 — E. L., 657, 764.
 — F. M., 1908.
 — F. R., 1180.
 — G. W., 1230.
 — H. A. M., 1574.
 — H. O., 2475.
 — Jeremiah, 1863a, 2565.
 — Pemberton, 2740.
 — Rev. Ralph, 657.
 — S. A., 691.
 — S. A. (P.), "Mrs. C. E. Smith," 1982
 — Stephen, 2352.
 — Landgrave Thomas, 764.
 — W. R., 2757.
 — W. R. L., 2548.
 — W. W., 2434.
 — William, 2874.
 — Col. William, 1507.
 Smith family, 2017-2019; of New England, 2017; of
 South Carolina, 1574; of Virginia, 2019.
 Smithsonian institution, 218, 219.
 Smoking, among the northern Dénés, 263. *See*
also Pipe, and Tobacco.
 Smyth, P. H., 1821.
 Smythe, H. G., 1784.
 Snelleman, J. F., 3260.
 Snethlage, Emilie, 372.
 Snider, D. J., 2660.

- Snow, A. H., 2205.
 — M. S., 1588.
 — R. H., 2672.
 Snyder, R. H., 138.
 Social and economic history: agriculture, forestry and land, 2283-2294; communication, transportation, and public works, 2313-2323; commerce and industry, 2295-2312; finance and money, 2324-2332; general, 2272-2282; labor, 2333-2336; libraries, societies, and institutions, 2337-2344; life and manners, 2345-2351; New France, 2795; philanthropy, and social welfare, 2352-2356; population and race elements, 2357-2375; printing and publishing, 2376-2384; Spanish America, 3083, 3200; World war, 1056. *See also* Economic history.
 Social control on the California frontier, 1185. *See also* Vigilance committees.
 Social forces in Latin America, 3053.
 Social life, in early Maryland and Virginia, 2351; of by-gone days, 2346. *See also* Life and manners.
 Social organization of the Incas. *See* Communism.
 Social philosophy of the Loco-Foco democracy 2280.
 Social science. *See* American academy of political and social science.
 Social studies, curriculum, 127, 128, 130, 131; National council for teachers of, 126; reorganization of, 142.
 Social welfare, 2352-2356.
 "Socialized" recitation in history, 97, 102, 153.
 Société de géographie, Paris, contribution to knowledge of American geography and history, 93.
 Societies, Indian ceremonial, 234, 244.
 Societies and institutions, 2342-2344; Alabama anthropological society, 70; Albemarle (Va.) agricultural society, 2283, 2293; American ethnological society, 110; Anthropological society of Washington, 100; Evangelical association, 1661; Société de géographie, Paris, 93; Society of Indiana pioneers, 1249; Society of Mayflower descendants, in its relation to Indiana, 1249; Society of West India merchants, 3169; Strasburg (Pa.) scientific society, 1563. *See also* Daughters of the American revolution, Historical societies, and Sons of the American revolution.
 Söfaren, Henrik den, 428.
 Soldier emigrants in Canada, 2852.
 Soldiers. *See* Revolutionary soldiers.
 Soldiers' memorial, Portsmouth, N. H., 1457.
 Songs, French Canadian historical, 2804; French Canadian political, 2868, 2869; patriotic, 2628; "Little brown church in the vale," 1271; "My old Kentucky home," 1290.
 Sons of the American revolution, 113; Rhode Island society, 857.
 Sorel, Pierre de, *sieur* de, 2822.
 Soto, Hernando de, 1113; route from Cosa to Mauvilla, 397; route through Lowndes co., Mississippi, 432.
 Souchon, E., 2716.
 Soule, W. W., 1070.
 Soule family, 2020.
 Sources and documents, Canadian history, 2906a
 Canadian Northwest history, 3004; Connecticut history, colonial period, 706; interpretation of, 79; invasion of the Niagara peninsula by the U. S. Army, 1814, 872; Maryland colonial history, 735, 738; national affairs, 1829 to 1858, 890; New York state, colonial period, 706, 709, 713; Philippine Islands, 3292; political affairs from 1839 to 1852, 886; Revolutionary period, 776-795; Spanish-American history, 3013; Swiss and German colonies in Virginia, 748, 749; Texas history, 1597; Virginia colonial history, 758-761; Virginia in the World war, 1072; War of 1812, 872, 875. *See also* Archives and manuscript collections.
 South, aborigines of, 168; and the embargo of 1808, 870; ante-bellum period, 885; as an aggressive slavocracy, 885; attitude toward slavery, 911; authors, 2684; battle of, 958; Civil war period, 940; college life in, eighty years ago, 2530; commerce with Rhode Island in the 18th century, 700; description and travel, 1121; economic conditions at the close of the Civil war, 935; English sentiment for, during the Civil war, 934; farm tenantry in, 2286; Highlanders of, 1114; in history, 1129; in the War of 1812, 883; industrial revolution in, following the Civil war, 2304; literature, 2637; Northern treatment of, at the close of the Civil war, 935; poets, 2636, 2639, 2643; Reconstruction and the Ku Klux Klan, 985; rise of cotton mills in, 2303; treatment of slaves in, 907.
 South America, 3190-3283; antiquities, 280-282, 288, 291, 293, 296, 301, 303, 313-316, 332-336, 339-341, 346-349, 351, 353, 356, 357, 360, 361, 363, 364, 369, 371, 374, 375, 381-384; Indians of, 289, 292-294, 302, 317-320, 328, 332, 342, 351, 354, 358, 367, 372, 381, 383, 384; Methodist missions in, 2427; proposed confederation of, 1827, 3190.
 South Atlantic states, travel in, in 1765, 486.
 South Carolina, 1570-1574; boy brigade in the Confederate army, 965; Civil war period, diaries relating to, 949; colonial history, 762-764; first form of government, 762; genealogical records, 2059-2061, 2097, 2098; letters of the Revolutionary period, 785; loyalist, 778; poets, 2636; race legislation since 1865, 2244; Who's who in, 1682.
 South Dakota, 1575-1596; Bishop Hare as a citizen of, 2480; contribution to library war service, 1069; exemption board during the World war, 1070; food administration during the World war, 1058; fuel administration during the World war, 1050; prospecting and mining in, 2300; steam wagon invented by an early resident of, 2318; war savings stamp campaign in, 1918, 1053.
 Southerners, Saint-Memin's engravings of, 1675.
 Southwest, archaeology, 178, 181, 182, 184, 186-188, 195, 196, 208, 209, 211, 218, 219, 223, 226, 227; farm tenantry in, 2286; Indians of, 274; Spanish period, 1165; Spanish trade and exploration in, 1125; winning of, 894. *See also* Texas.
 Southwest, Old, a chronicle of, 1113; early travel in, 1117; westward movement in, 1523.
 Southwestern Indiana historical society, 1249.
 Southworth, G. V., 550.
 Souvay, C. L., 2416.

Sower, Christopher, 727.

Spain, colonial administration, etc., in America, 3083, 3097, 3101, 3104; convention with the United Provinces regulating the return of deserters and fugitives in their American colonies, 3083; disputes with Portugal concerning boundaries in Spanish America, 391; intervention in Spanish American boundary disputes, 3038; Jamaica under the rule of, 3172; Louisiana under, 1301, 1304-1308, 1310, 1311-1313; negotiations with Portugal with respect to the Moluccas and the Line of demarcation, 402; political affairs in America, 1803-1812, 3121; possessions in America, 16th century, 413 (*see also* Indies, and New Spain); relations with Spanish America, 3023; rivalry with Portugal for the possession of the Moluccas, 429; rivalry with Portugal for possession of the Pacific area, 446; struggle for mastery of the New world, 523. *See also* Family compact, Line of demarcation, and Spanish.

Spanish, archives, 50a (*see also* Archivo general de Indias); California under, 1165, 1166; colonies in America, commerce with St. Malo, France, 3090; colonies in the Southwest, 1113; colonization in America, character of, 3082; conquest of America, 3069, 3070; conquistadors, 393, 444, 3071; discovery and conquest in the Pacific ocean, 429, 446, 459; discovery and exploration, 389, 390-392, 429, 459, 1113; documents relating to Chilean cities, 3242; documents relating to the Philippines, 3292; expedition into Missouri, 1720, 775; expeditions against the British during the American revolution, 813, 818; exploration in the Southwest, 1125; flagship at the battle of Manila, 1898, 995; influence in Spanish America, 3014, 3023, 3101; land claims in Missouri, 1449; laws in Louisiana, 1304; missions in California, 1170, 1174, 1177, 1180; nobility in the Philippines, 1521-1893, 3297; officers and soldiers serving in Louisiana, 1770-1792, 1307; Philippine trade, in the 16th century, 402; regiments in Louisiana, 1778-1779, 1312, 1313; San Diego, California, under, 1166; trade northwest from New Mexico, 1766-1861, 1125; voyages in search of the Northwest passage, 401; West Indian trade, Dutch attacks upon, 3105.

Spanish America, bibliography, 3036; boundary disputes, 3038; colonial period, 3020, 3074-3105, 3246, 3277, 3280, 3281; conquest, 3020, 3062-3074; culture, 120; economic history, 3083; educational history, 3018, 3197; foreign relations, 2173, 3014, 3021, 3024, 3028, 3034, 3035, 3045, 3053, 3057, 3108, 3117, 3222, 3250, 3276 (*see also* Drago doctrine); history, 1826-1920, 3048; history, study of, in schools and colleges, 98; influence of the United States upon, 3014, 3021, 3022, 3028; law, 3098, 3100; law, colonial period, 3089; liberation and liberators of, 3112; literary history, 3047, 3061, 3081, 3249; Monroe doctrine and, 2170, 2171; Monroe doctrine in, 3034, 3035, 3057; politics and government, 3019, 3026, 3027, 3047, 3053, 3187, 3204, 3207, 3228; postal service, 3017; recognition of independence of, by France, 3057; relations with Spain, 3023; relations with the United States, 2128, 2131, 2132, 2135, 2136, 2139, 2142, 2146, 2152, 2154, 2158-2160, 2164, 2165, 2173; religious history, 3091-3093, 3175, 3253;

revolutionary period, 3106-3134; social and economic history, 3200; sources for the history of, 3013; Spanish influence in, 3014, 3023; theatre in, origins of, 3033; wars of independence, 3020, 3107, 3110, 3111, 3115, 3132, 3208. *See also* Hispanic America, and Pan Americanism.

Spanish-American congress of history and geography, second, 1921, 68, 69, 109, 132, 133, 161.

Spanish-American historical congress, at Rio de Janeiro, 1922, 76.

Spanish-American solidarity, history teaching and, 3030; "Yankee Imperialism" and, 2136. *See also* Pan Americanism.

Spanish-American war, 995; spies in, 2112.

Spanish Louisiana, part played in the American revolution, 813, 818. *See also* Louisiana, Spanish period.

Sparks, E. E., 1679.

— Jared, 2640.

Spaulding, O. L., 139.

Speck, F. G., 220.

Spelling books, old-time, 2502.

Sponder, Harold, 496, 497, 658

Spice Islands. *See* Moluccas.

Spier, Leslie, 271, 272.

Spies, in American history, 2112.

Spirit, American, 560; in education, 2506. *See also* Americanism, and National characteristics and ideals.

Spirit stones, aboriginal, 170.

Sport, ancient Hawaiian, 3284.

Spotswood, Gen. Alexander, 844.

Sprague, J. F., 1698, 2239.

Spring, Samuel, 1680.

Spring City, Pa., 2099.

Spring Hill, Tenn., battle of, 1863, 969.

Springfield, Ill., 1235.

Springfield, Mass., 1327.

Spuyten Duyvil Hill, N. Y., 1500.

Squair, John, 2988a.

Staats, Harold, 2021.

Staats family, 2021.

Stamford, N. Y., 2075, 2100, 2101.

Stamp act, 788; activities in New York, 1755, 791
Patrick Henry's resolution against, 486.

Stampede Pass, Wash., 1646.

Stanard, M. N., 1639.

Standardized exercises in United States history, 521.

Standardization of library work for history in secondary schools, 115, 116.

Standish, Myles, 644, 2023.

Standish family, 2022, 2023.

Stanford University, Hoover war collection, 1006.

Stanley, J. M., 1363.

Stanton, E. C., 1863b.

— E. M., relations with the military commanders of the Civil War, 960.

Stanwix family, 1907.

Stapel, J. C., 1442.

Staples, M. H., 2989.

"Star-spangled Banner," birthplace of, 874.

Stark co., Ill., 1226, 1227.

Starnes, J. W., 969.

Starr, Emmet, 273.

— Frederick, 344.

— J. W., 1803.

Stars. *See* Stellar cult

- "Stars and stripes," A. E. F. official newspaper, 1027.
- State and local government, 2246, 2253-2271.
- State coinages of New England, 1106.
- State education, 2506.
- State history, popularizing, 136; relation of community history to, 1249; study and writing of, 90.
- State paper, first written in America, 602. *See also* Archives and documents.
- State regulation of business, 2312.
- State rights, 2187. *See also* Nullification.
- State street trust company, Boston, 1133.
- State universities, rise of, 2506.
- Statehood, Indiana's centennial of admission to, 1249.
- Staten Island, N. Y., 1520.
- States, of the United States, and foreign relations, 2198; constitutional conventions, 2258; origin and statehood of, 508.
- Statesman, Madison as, 1814.
- Statesmen of to-day, character sketches of, 998; intimate views of, 1000.
- Statistics in Canada, 2741.
- Statue of George Washington, 1878.
- Statues, prehistoric, 288, 327.
- Staub, Walther, 372a, 373.
- Stauber, Jacob, 749.
- Stauffer's "American engravers," 2583.
- Steam power, 2279.
- Steam wagon, early invention of, 2318.
- Steamboats, disasters on western rivers in the sixties, 2316; on the Iowa river, first, 1279.
- Steece, H. M., 274.
- Steele, Archibald, 1864.
- John, 1865.
- Steelyard. *See* Roman balance.
- Steenerson, Knute, 1419.
- Steensby, H. P., 417.
- Stefánsson, Vilhjálmur, 474, 475.
- Steffens, Hans, 459, 3243.
- Steiner, B. C., 735, 890, 1324, 1832, 2392, 2443.
- F. J., 2128a.
- Steines, Frederick, 1425.
- Stellar cult, prehistoric, 292.
- Stephens, Carl, 2554.
- D. O., 1043.
- W. D., 1052.
- Stephenson, George, 566.
- M. T., 551.
- N. W., 140, 551, 894, 2628.
- Stevens, A. J., 2990.
- F. E., 1804.
- H. N., 587.
- James, 1640.
- N. E., 2291.
- T. W., 1443.
- W. B., 1444-1446, 2435.
- Stevenson, E. L., 386, 460.
- Stewart, A. W., 605.
- Charles, 792.
- F. H., 1486, 1487, 1726.
- George Sawin, 2107.
- George Scott, jr., 1080.
- H. L., 2758.
- J. A., 2178.
- Ronald, 1181.
- William, 1665.
- Stewart family, 1907.
- Stichel, Bernhard, 3209.
- Stimpson, G. W., 2550.
- Stimson, G. K., 1415.
- Stinson, J. W., 2161a, 2206, 2207.
- Stobo, Robert, 592.
- Stock, H. T., 2436.
- Stocking, Abner, 793.
- William, 1416.
- Stockton, F. R., 2687.
- F. T., 2336.
- Stockton, N. J., 2102.
- Stockyards of Chicago, 1217.
- Stoddart family, 1903.
- Stoeckl, Édouard de, 942.
- Stokes, James, 2490.
- Stone, M. E., 2688, 2689.
- Stone, aboriginal gouges of, 173; ancient Mexican drum of, 287; early houses, 2583a; implements of the Aztecs, 329; ornaments of the Indians, 212; prehistoric axe, 194; statues of Nicaragua, prehistoric, 327.
- Stone of the gladiatorial sacrifice, prehistoric, 285.
- Stonex, W. L., 552.
- Storer, H. R., 2562.
- Stork, C. W., 2632.
- Storm. *See* Blizzard.
- Storrow, A. G., 2640.
- Stout, J. E., 2518.
- Ralph, 1037.
- Tom, 1452.
- Stover, Jacob, 749.
- Stowell, E. C., 2162.
- Strait of Anian, search for, 401.
- Strait of Magellan. *See* Magellan, Strait of.
- Stralsund claims against Sweden, 2133.
- Strang, J. J., 1414.
- Strange, A. T., 1220.
- T. A. L., 2908.
- Strasburg scientific society, Strasburg, Pa., 1563.
- Strategy. *See* Military strategy.
- Stratton, Vt., 1609.
- Straus, O. S., 1831.
- Strawberry Banke, 1463.
- Street, C. J., 2551.
- J. M., 1134.
- Robert, 2611.
- Streeter, F. B., 25.
- String records, Inca, 313.
- Strong house, Amherst, Mass., 1390.
- Strother, A. E., 970.
- Stuart, John, 2992.
- William, 711.
- Succession, law of, in the Indies, 3098.
- Sucre, Antonio José de, maréchal d'Yacucho, 3190.
- Suffield, Conn., 1191, 2599.
- Suffolk co., N. Y., 46.
- Suffrage, history of Illinois, 1234; negro, in Iowa, 1260; woman, 2214; woman, in Illinois, 2224; woman, in Wisconsin, 2225.
- Sugar industry in Latin America, 3057a.
- Sullivan, James, 46, 47, 53a, 141, 706, 591a, 846.
- L. R., 374.
- Sullivan, N. H., 1464.
- Sully, Thomas, 2612, 2613.
- Sulte, Benjamin, 476, 2748, 2759, 2837-2840.
- Sumatra trade, 2307.
- Sumerlin, Adolf, 1231.
- Sun, prehistoric stone of, 344.

- Sun dance, Indian, 271, 272.
 Sunday school teachers' assembly, 2342.
 Sundby-Hansen, Harry, 2373.
 Sunderland, J. T., 2459.
 Super, C. W., 2552.
 Superstitions of the Indians, 366.
 Supply, George Rogers Clark's service of, 840; services of, in the A. E. F., 1094. *See also* Commissary (Revolutionary war), Food administration (World war), and Quartermaster in the Civil war, reminiscences of.
 Supreme court, and the rights of the negro, 2211; early cases in, 2199; judicial review of administrative action, 2180.
 Surgeons, in New France, 2796, 2797, 2799, 2803; Revolutionary, 1839.
 Surgery, 2715; prehistoric, 336.
 Suriname, Dutch Guiana, 3258, 3260, 3261.
 Surry co., Va., 760.
 Susquehanna company, 722.
 Susquehanna dispute, 722.
 Susquehanna valley settlements, 726.
 Sussex co., N. J., 1471.
 Sutter, J. A., 1179.
 Swampscott, Mass., 1071.
 Swan, G. J., 553, 554.
 — W. U., 1135.
 Swartwout, Samuel, 1769.
 Swayne, N. W., 2024.
 Swayne family, 2024.
 Swayze, F. J., 2266.
 — Isaac, 2982.
 Sweden, French cession of the island of St. Bartholomew to, 1785, 3180; relations of the United States with, 2133.
 Swedenborgian church in Canada, 2720.
 Swedish, contributions to American national life, 2365; settlements on the Delaware, 729. *See also* New Sweden.
 Swedish-American treaty of 1783, 2161a.
 Swedish Baptist church, in Minneapolis, 2395a; seminary, 2395b.
 Sweeney, Arthur, 1688.
 — James, 1136.
 Sweet, F. G., 1417.
 — W. H., 990.
 — W. W., 3054.
 Swem, E. G., 492.
 Swett, Morris, 1533.
 Swift, Jirah, 2025.
 Swinerton family, 2026.
 Swiss colonies in Virginia, early 18th century, 748, 749.
 Swisshelm, J. G., 1866.
 Switzer, J. S., 1044.
 Syllabus for the study of American history, 527, 530-534, 539, 540, 543, 549.
 Tabb, J. B., 2690, 2691.
 — J. M., 2691.
 Tacanan linguistic group, 294.
 Tacna-Arica controversy, 3216-3218, 3237.
 Taft, H. W., 2179.
 — Lorado, 2614.
 — W. H., 1680, 1807.
 Taggart, H. F., 142.
 Taillon, L. O., 3007.
 Takana linguistic group, 294.
 Taliaferro, A. G., 971.
 Taliaferro family, 2027.
 Tallapoosa co., Ala., 1147.
 Taltal, Ecuador, archaeology of, 291.
 Tammany organization, 2280.
 Tapestry, American, 2603.
 Tapley, C. S., 1392.
 — H. S., 2026.
 Tappan, E. M., 1681.
 Tarbell, Ida, 1805.
 Tardieu, André, 1092, 1103.
 Tariff, Lincoln on the, 1804; Lincoln myth regarding, 1806.
 Tarn, D. E., 2599.
 Taschereau, L. A., 2922.
 Tasker, Thomas, 732.
 Tastevin, C., 384, 3232.
 Taunton, Mass., 647, 1388.
 Taussig, F. W., 1806.
 Taussing, J. K., 2124.
 Tavernier, Julien, 2801.
 Taverns, early Maine, 1317; Missouri, 1446.
 Taxation, acts of Parliament relating to, 1766-1769 788; in Iowa, 1910-1920, 1254; Lancaster co., Pa., 1549; Massachusetts colony's remonstrance against, 1895; of importers, 1780, 2311. *See also* Stamp act, and Tea-party of 1773.
 Taylor, A. A., 972.
 — E. H. D., 1946a.
 — H. W., 1610.
 — J. L. B., 221, 222.
 — Rev. John, 2491.
 — M. C., 3173.
 — M. D., 1283.
 — S. H., 498.
 — William, 2427.
 — Gen. Zachary, army under, in the Mexican war, 893.
 Taylor family of Virginia, 1910.
 Tea-party, Philadelphia, 1773, 786.
 "Teaoga," Pa., 210.
 Teachers. *See* History, teachers.
 Technical education, 2506.
 Telegraph, American telephone and telegraph company, 1870; Argentine Republic, 3195; Canada 2740; Colombia, 3247.
 Telegraph battalion, A. E. F., 1090.
 Telephone, American telephone and telegraph company, 1870; Bell telephone company, 1870; in the Argentine Republic, 3195; in Colombia 3247.
 Tello, J. C., 375.
 Temescal, Cal., 1171.
 Temescal valley, Cal., 1169.
 Témiscamingue, Que., 2947.
 Temples, Hawaiian, 3289; prehistoric, 345, 348.
 Templeton family, 2028.
 Tenantry, farm, in the United States, 2286. *See also* Rent theory.
 Tennessee, 1587, 1588; antiquities, 201; archeological explorations in, 219; early travel in, 1117; Crockett family of, 1724; history, collection and publication of material relative to, 143; history and genealogy, bibliography, 16; public schools of Nashville, 2512.
 Tennessee department of library, archives and history, 88.
 Tennessee historical committee, 143, 144.

- Teotihuacan, culture, 379; prehistoric ruins, 345.
- Tercentenary, Pilgrim, 609-611, 615, 622, 626, 629, 630, 633, 639, 646, 648.
- Termer, Franz, 376-378.
- Territorial expansion of the United States, 2131, 2243; nature of, 2156; westward, during the colonial period, 771; westward, from 1838 to 1846, 1108. *See also* Alaska purchase, and Texas, annexation of.
- Territories of the United States, development of, 508.
- Terry, Roderick, 2491.
- Tetley, W. C., 3279.
- Texas, 1589-1603; and the Mexican war, 894; annexation, 885, 891, 1599, 1603; archaeological explorations in, 208, 219; military occupation of Nacogdoches by the United States, 1836, 2160; pioneer experiences in, from 1838 to 1859, 1820; republic, 1591, 1597; Spanish period, 1113; struggle for independence, 1597, 3142.
- Texas, University of, library of Genaro Garcia, 3138.
- Texas convention of 1845, 1600.
- Text-books, biographical, 1678, 1679; old-time, 2500-2502.
- Text-books, outlines, etc. (history), 164, 514-555; colonial Pennsylvania, 723; critical study of some post-war, 104; geographical content of, 138; history of Canada, 2764; history of New Jersey, 1480; Latin American history, 3054; ninth grade, 163; protest against the treatment of the Revolutionary period in certain, 113; use, abuse, and writing of, 101.
- Textiles, early American, 2578; industry in New England, 2279.
- Thaxter family, 2029.
- Thayer, A. H., 2615, 2616.
- C. B., 774.
- E. R., 1867.
- W. R., 145, 146.
- Theatre in Spanish America, origin of, 3033.
- Theatres of Toronto, Ont., 2958.
- Thenault, Georges, 1092.
- Theological education, 2391.
- Theological seminary, Presbyterian, San Francisco, Cal., 2445; Swedish Baptist, 2395b.
- Theology, later American, 2628.
- Theux, T. de, 2417.
- Thirties, America in the, 497.
- Thomas, A. C., 1868.
- B. L., 692.
- E. B., 1242.
- George, 728.
- Isaiah, 1869.
- Milton, 2066, 2066a.
- W. S., 843.
- Thomas genealogy, 1869.
- Thomas's "History of printing," 2333.
- Thompson, Adam, 2349.
- Brann, 2760.
- C. M., 991.
- F. M., 1611.
- F. N., 693.
- F. W., 1322.
- Holland, 1011, 2279.
- J. J., 477, 1045, 2064, 2418, 2463.
- J. M., 1232.
- J. S. D., 2884.
- Thompson, Sir John, 2915.
- M. S., 973.
- Waddy, 555.
- Thomson, James, 3018.
- Thoreau, H. D., 2692, 2693.
- Thorpe, F. N., 2208.
- J. R., 1493.
- Thought, American Puritan influence in, 668, 686. *See also* Ideals.
- Three Rivers, Que., 2921; governor of, 1699-1702, 2823.
- Thrum, T. G., 3289.
- Tibbitts family, 2030.
- Ticknor, George, 2341, 2640.
- Ticknor library, Boston, 2341.
- Ticonderoga, British repulse at, 1758, 590.
- Tierney, J. L., 1519.
- R. H., 2495.
- Tigert, J. J., 2568.
- Timber culture acts, 2239.
- Timberlake, W. L., 974.
- Time. *See* Calendar.
- Timrod, Henry, 2636.
- Tippecanoe, battle of, 1811, 870a.
- Tippett, George, 1500.
- Tippett family, 1500.
- Tipple, E. S., 2457.
- Titus, L. A., 499.
- W. A., 1664, 1665.
- Titus family, 2031.
- Tlingit Indians, 268.
- Tobacco, aboriginal use of, 216; among the northern Dénés, 263; culture and use in New France, 2805; words for, in Indian languages, 238.
- Tocqueville, Alexis de, 497.
- Todd, F. M., 994.
- Yale, U. S. *es.*, 1794, 2199.
- Toilet article, Indian, 240.
- Toledo, Francisco de, 3078a.
- Tollefson, A. A., 1576.
- Tolman, R. P., 2601.
- Toltec culture, 379.
- Tomebamba, Ecuador, 331.
- Tomlinson, E. T., 803.
- May, 2670.
- Tompkins co., N. Y., 2103.
- Tonquédec, Joseph de, 2702.
- Tonti, Henri de, 469.
- Toomey, T. N., 2035.
- Topsfield, Mass., 1343, 1378, 1397.
- Tornado at New Brunswick, N. J., 1835, 1475.
- Toronto, Ont., 2740; Public library, 2760a; streets, 2965; theatres, 2958.
- Toronto, University of, roll of service in the World war, 2899.
- Torrence, Clayton, 844.
- Torres Lanzas, Pedro, 54, 3102.
- Totten, J. R., 1690, 1826, 1899, 1936, 1971, 2000, 2031.
- Toulon, Ill., 1218.
- Tourgée, A. W., 2694.
- Tourscher, F. E., 2482.
- Town planning, Spanish colonial ordinances regarding, 3097.
- Towne, W. H., 694.
- Towns of New England, 1133.
- Townsend, Mrs. F. L., 2685.
- Townshend, Sir Charles J., 2915a.
- Township school system, New York, 2511.

- Toys found in Revolutionary camps, 811.
 Tozzer, A. M., 379, 380, 1700.
 — Alfred, 3290.
 Trabue, E. F., 1046.
 Tracy, Alexandre de Prouville, sieur de, 2829.
 Tracy family, 2032.
 Trade, acts of Parliament relating to, 1766-1769, 788;
 British, with the West Indies, 17th century, 3163; from Canada into the Northwest, in 1792, 492; grain, 1860-1890, 2308; Spanish, with the Philippines, 16th century, 402; Spanish expeditions in the Southwest, 1766-1861, 1125; Spanish West Indian, Dutch attacks upon, 3105; West Indian, Dutch, 3176; West Indian, 18th century, 3169; with the Indians, liquor, 2811; with the Indians in Virginia, to 1673, 752; with the New world in the 16th century, 402. *See also* Commerce, Commercial company, Embargo of 1807-1809, Fur trade, and Tradir companies.
 Trade and plantations, British council of, 1672-1674, 571.
 Trade-unions, 2336.
 Trader, a Santa Fé, 77.
 Trading companies, English, 579; in New France, 2835. *See also* Commercial company.
 Trading post, French, in Wisconsin, 766; Massachusetts colonial, 636.
 Trail, Santa Fé, 77.
 Transatlantic voyage, in 1724, 727; in 1774-1776, 790.
 Transcendentalism, 2386.
 Transcontinental railroads, official surveys for, 1855-1866, 1104. *See also* Canadian Pacific railway, and Northern Pacific railway company.
 Trans-Oconee republic, 864.
 Transport service in the World war, 1022.
 Transportation, military, during the World war, 1016, 1022, 1033; in Iowa before the railroads, 1268. *See also* Communication and transportation.
 Transylvania colony, 1523.
 Trapper, in the Rocky Mountains, 1834-1843, 494.
 Trask, George, 745.
 Travel, early Canadian route of, 2815; early western, bibliography of, 16; Essex county, Mass., 1606-1799, 482, 1341, 1344. *See also* Description and travel, and Highways.
 Travellers and explorers, 1846-1900, 2628.
 Treasury, U. S., subtreasury system, 2330; the Independent, 2330.
 Treat, E. B., 544.
 — L. E., 1393, 1394.
 — P. J., 2163.
 Treaties, early American commercial, 2161a; power of Congress to abrogate, 2204; with and concerning China, 1894-1919, 2151.
 Treaty, between France and Peru, 1861, 3276; Canadian reciprocity treaty of 1854, 2858; French treaty recognizing Bolivia, 1833, 3222; Gadsden treaty, 2158, 2159; of Chuquisaca (France and Bolivia), 1834, 3222; of Paris, 1763, 3185; of Paucaparta, 1837, 3276; of Versailles, 1919, 1047, 2205; Swedish-American treaty of 1783, 2161a; with Colombia, 1914, 2135, 2165.
 Treaty-making power, 2185, 2186, 2191, 2203. *See also* Foreign relations, control of.
 Tree memorials, 568.
 Trelles, C. M., 26.
 Tremblay, Alfred, 478.
 Trempe à l'Eau, Wis., 766.
 Trent, W. P., 2628.
 Trenton, battle of, 1776, 828.
 Trenton decree of 1782, 722.
 Trexler, H. A., 1138.
 Trial, for murder in Canada, 1787, 2871; in colonial South Carolina, 763.
 Trimble, William, 2280, 2291.
 Trinity college, Dublin university, 600.
 Troops, transportation during the European war, 1016, 1022, 1033.
 Trout, G. W., 1234.
 Troy Hills, N. J., 1477.
 Trudeau, J. B., 500.
 True, R. H., 2283, 2293.
 Truman, N. E., 695.
 Truro, Mass., 1347.
 Truxal, A. E., 2449.
 Truxillo, Peru, 3102.
 Tryon, R. M., 147, 148.
 — William, suppression of the "Regulators," 828a.
 Tsimshian Indians, 193; slate mirrors of, 179.
 Tuberculosis among the Indians, 253.
 Tucker, E. A., 1871.
 Tuckerman, Frederick, 501.
 Tumulty, J. P., 1892.
 Tupper, Sir Charles, 2884.
 Turcotte, L. P., 2718a.
 Turk, M. H., 2553.
 Turley family, 1904.
 Turner, J. R., 2281.
 — J. T., 1885.
 Turner family, 2033.
 Turquoise work, aboriginal, 191; of Hawikuh, 223.
 Tuttle, G. W., 1520.
 — J. H., 27.
 Twain, Mark. *See* Clemens, S. L.
 Tyler, L. G., 149, 502, 561, 845, 975, 976, 1139, 1642, 1643, 1653, 1969, 2209.
 Typewriter, the original, 1501.
 Ugarte, C. A., 381.
 Ugarte de Ercilla, E., 3103.
 Uitotan Indians, 350.
 Ulua river, 343.
 Ulua valley, Honduras, 304, 305.
 Umphrey, G. W., 3056.
 Unánue, Hipólito, 3273.
 Underground railroad in Iowa, 910.
 Union, federal, influence of the Confederate constitution upon, 925.
 Union co., So. Dak., 1576.
 Unión Iberoamericana, 3046.
 Unitarian church of Vineland, N. J., 1465.
 Unitarianism, rise of, 2389.
 United farmers of Ontario, 2989.
 United Provinces, convention with Spain regulating the return of deserters and fugitives in their American colonies, 3083.
 United States, 1783-1789, 776-858; 1783-1789, 859-861; 1789-1829, 862-883; 1829-1861, 884-913; 1861-1865, 914-983; 1865-1917, 984-995; 1917-1921, 996-1103; biography, 1670-1897; Civil war period, 914-983; colonial history to 1763, 569-775; comprehensive, 505-513; description and travel, 479-

- 504; development of, brief review, 511; development of, during the last hundred years, 507; educational history, 2498-2568; European war period, 1005-1097; fine arts and literature, 2569-2705; future influence of, 509; genealogy, 1898-2111; military and naval history, 2112-2127; national characteristics and ideals, 556-562; politics, government and law, 2128-2271; regional (local) history, 1104-1669; religious history, 2385-2497; revolutionary period, 776-858; social and economic history, 2272-2384; textbooks, outlines, etc., 514-555; under the Constitution, study outline, 63.
- United States Geographic board, decisions of, 1893 to 1920, 503.
- United States *vs.* Yale Todd, 1794, 2199.
- Universalism, rise of, 2389.
- Universities, state. *See* under name of state.
- University of Toronto, roll of service in the World war, 2899.
- University of Virginia, 2526, 2529, 2531, 2537, 2538, 2547; law school, 2541.
- Unzaga y Amezaga, Luis de, 1304.
- Upper Canada, defence of, during the War of 1812, 2877; early proposals for a court of chancery, 2980; first chief justice, 2986; first solicitor-general, 2984; founder, 2956; land settlement, 2977; legal history, 2980, 2982-2986. *See also* Ontario.
- Upper Missouri region, about 1795, 500.
- Ureña, R. de, 3100.
- Urteaga, H. H., 382.
- Uruguay, 3277-3279; Jesuits in, 3087.
- Usselinx, William, 706a.
- Utah, 1604, 1605; archaeological excavations in, 218, 219; geographic names associated with the history of the Mormons, 1127.
- Utensils, colonial, 2595; prehistoric, 193, 199, 214, 303.
- Utility commissions in Massachusetts, 2312.
- Uxmal, Yucatan, prehistoric ruins at, 362.
- Vall, T. N., 1870.
- Vaillancourt, Émile, 2841.
- Vaillancourt, origin of the name, 2841.
- Valdivia, Pedro de, 3069.
- Valladares, Manuel, 3073.
- Valparaiso university, 2535, 2550.
- Van Brunt, Walter, 1421.
- Vancouver, B. C., 3011.
- Vancouver, Fort, Wash., 1650.
- Vandegrift, R. A., 1182.
- Vandenberg, A. H., 1757.
- Van den Broek, T. J., 2492.
- Van der Bergh, Henry, 383.
- Van der Linden. *See* Linden.
- Vanderlyn, Pieter, 2617.
- Vanderpoel, A. E., 1488.
- Van Doren, Carl, 2628, 2633.
- Van Dyke, Henry, 2651.
- Van Ek, Jacob, 910.
- Van Horne, J. D., 911.
- Van Ingen, Philip, 2352.
- Van Laer, A. J. F., 712, 713.
- Van Metre, T. W., 2282.
- Van Nes. *See* Nes.
- Van Quickenborne, C. F., 2417.
- Vargas Vila, J. M., 3210.
- Vases, prehistoric, 286, 304, 305, 343, 353, 365.
- Vásquez de Ayllón, Lucas, 1113.
- Vassall family, 2034.
- Vaudry, M. O., 2948.
- Vaughan, J. H., 1494.
- Vegas, M. I., 461.
- Veiller, Lawrence, 2352.
- Veitia Linaje, José de, 3095.
- Venezuela, 3280-3283; Aruac Indians of, 289; boundary dispute with Colombia, 3253; early historians of, 3094; Franciscans in, 3093; independence, recognized by France, 3057; Indians of, 289. *See also* Great Colombia.
- Ventura co., Cal., 1183.
- Verchères, Madeleine de, 2827.
- Vergennes, *comte* de, 825.
- Vermeule, C. C., 1489.
- Vermont, 1606-1612; colonial coins of, 1106; constitutional declaration forbidding slavery, 912; during the Revolution, personal reminiscences, 781; emigrant to Illinois, 1221; genealogical records, 2051; journey through, in 1800, 481; military road in, 2323; ninth governor, 1709; slavery in, 912.
- Vermonters in Congress, 1610.
- Verneau, R., 384.
- Vernon, A. W., 2628.
- Verplanck, W. E., 1521.
- Verplanck family, 1521.
- Verrier, L. G., 2842.
- Verrill, A. H., 3159.
- Versailles, treaty of, 1919, 1047, 2205. *See also* League of nations, and Peace conference, 1919.
- Vespucci, Amerigo, 387; as cosmographer and navigator, 430; discoveries in the New world, 449.
- Veuillot, Louis, 2866.
- Vicksburg campaign, 1863, 926, 943a.
- Victoria co., Ont., 2971.
- Vieira, Antonio, 3224.
- Vigilance, California committees of, 1172; San Francisco committee of, 1851, 1185.
- Vignaud, Henry, 92, 462, 463.
- Viles, Jonas, 150.
- Villages, aboriginal, 210; Indian, in Alabama, 229, 232, 233, 261.
- Villalobos. *See* López de Villalobos.
- Villanueva, C. A., 3057, 3190, 3222, 3276.
- Villeneuve-Trans, R. F. de, 1047.
- Villiers, *baron* Marc de, 275, 775.
- Viñas Mey, Carmelo, 3104.
- Vincennes, *sieur* de, 772.
- Vincennes, Fort, in its relation to French colonial policy, 772.
- Vineland, N. J., 1465, 1479, 1481, 2104.
- Vineyard Haven, Mass., 1377.
- Vinland problem, 388, 417. *See also* Wineland sagas.
- Violette, E. M., 1447-1449, 2331.
- Virginia, 1613-1645; Albemarle agricultural society, 2283; Alexandria academy, 2522; colonial history, 739-761, 1140; Council and General court, minutes of, 1622-1629, 758; defence of, during the Revolution, 844; dispute with Maryland over the possession of Kent Island, 740; early newspaper of, 2384; European war source material, 57; frontier fighter of 1783, 789;

- genealogical gleanings in England, 2106; genealogical records, 2056, 2068-2071, 2105, 2106; House of burgesses, debate against the Stamp act in, 1765, 486; in the Revolution, 779; influence in the forming of American ideals, 561; judicial control over legislation in, cases cited, 2209; land owners, in 1704, 760; lawyers in colonial period, 2230; old manor houses and plantations, 1140; Pennsylvania settlers in, in the 18th century, 725; plants and minerals, in colonial times, 739; quit rent rolls, 1704, 760; Revolutionary officers and soldiers, 852, 853, 858; state troops in the Revolution, 858; students at the Litchfield law school, 1811-1832, 2544; travel in, in 1765, 486.
- Virginia, University of, 2526, 2529, 2531, 2537, 2538, 2547; law school, 2541.
- "Virginia," fight with the "Monitor," 1862, 923.
- Virginia dynasty, 867.
- Virginia society of history teachers, 151.
- Virginia war history commission, report of, 1072.
- Virginia's historical laboratory, 124.
- Viscaíno, Sebastián, 1113.
- Visiting card, of bygone days, 2346.
- Vital records. *See* Regional genealogy.
- Vitetti, Leonardo, 1004.
- Vocational training, 2498.
- Vogt family, 2035.
- Voorhis, Ernest, 2892.
- Vosburgh, R. W., 1901, 2062, 2063, 2065, 2072, 2075-2077, 2080, 2082-2084, 2087, 2088, 2090, 2100, 2101.
- Vosges mountains, 35th division in, 1028.
- Voting. *See* Franchise, and Suffrage.
- Voyages, around the world, of Bougainville, 471; (*see also* Circumnavigation of the globe); to the Northwest coast, 1791-1793, 1111, 1112; to the Pacific coast, 1789-1790, 1126; transatlantic, in 1724, 727; in 1774-1776, 790. *See also* Discovery and exploration, and Maritime history.
- Vroom, G. B., 2126.
- Waddell, James, 2493.
- Waddell family, 1907.
- Wätgen, Hermann, 3057a, 3234.
- Wainwright, S. H., 1450.
- Waldo, Fullerton, 2686.
- Walker, R. J., 891.
- Wall, A. J., 35.
- J. P., 1073, 1490, 1491.
- Wall street, N. Y., 1521.
- Wallace, W. S., 2879.
- Wallace family, 1908.
- Wallis, G. B., 1795.
- Wall-papers, colonial, 569.
- Walsh, B. D., 1871.
- War, Indian implements of, *see* Arrows, and War clubs.
- War clubs, Indian, 363.
- War medals, of the American revolution, 809; of the War of 1812, 871. *See also* Military orders, decorations, etc.
- War of 1812, 871-883; home guard company in Salem, Mass., 1361.
- War powers of the executive, 2182.
- War savings stamps, 1053.
- Ward, Artemas, 831.
- Ward, C. F., 2049.
- Warde, Hamilton, 1501.
- Wardell, M. L., 1534.
- Wardwell house, New Canaan, Conn., 1189.
- Ware, J. N., 979.
- Warfield, B. B., 2393, 2494.
- Waring surname, 2036.
- Warner, F. L., 2350.
- Warren, Benjamin, 2037.
- L. A., 1807.
- S. N., 2019.
- Warrenton, Va., 1630, 1633.
- Wars. *See* Civil war, Colonial wars, European war, French and Indian war, Indian wars, Mexican war, Spanish-American war, and War of 1812.
- Washburn, A. H., 2210, 3152.
- G. C., 1960.
- M. T. R., 1909, 1955, 1978.
- Washington, B. T., 1670, 1873, 1874.
- George, 1341, 1875-1887; and national education, 2506; bust of, 1878; diaries of, 1886; during the Revolution, 805; headquarters in New Jersey, 1473; inauguration, flag carried at, 859; letters and papers, 55; mother of, 1602; sayings of, which are applicable to-day, 861.
- Washington genealogy, 1885.
- Washington pedigree, 2038.
- Washington, D. C., Congressional cemetery, 1195; literary aspects of, 1194; points of historic interest, 1193; replanning and developing of, 2606; "who's who in," 1683.
- Washington, Ky., 1297.
- "Washington," ship, voyage to the Pacific coast, 1789-1790, 1126.
- Washington and Lee university, 1783.
- Washington co., Ind., 1247.
- Washington rock, New Jersey, 841.
- Washington (state), 1646-1651. *See also* Oregon country.
- Washington's birthday, 1781, 1887.
- Water purification, 2352.
- Water-supply regiment in the A. E. F., 1093.
- Waterloo co., Ont., 2955.
- Waterman, T. T., 276, 277.
- Waterman, Ill., 1210.
- Waters, Wilson, 152.
- Watertown, Wis., 1667.
- Waterways, Fox-Wisconsin, 2322; internal, 2317. *See also* Canals.
- Watie, Gen. Stand, 929.
- Watkins, W. K., 696.
- Watling's Island, 403.
- Watson, David, 1628.
- Sir George, chair of American history founded by, 71.
- J. H., 912.
- J. S., 1644.
- O. K., 2991.
- Watt, James, 566.
- L. M., 659.
- Watterson, Henry, 55.
- Watts, Charles, 1819.
- H. M., 2619.
- Wayne's campaign, 1794, 868a.
- Weapons, Indian. *See* Arrows, and War clubs.
- Weary, F. O., 2039.

- Weary family, 2039.
 Weather. *See* Blizzard, and Tornado.
 Weathersby, W. H., 2519.
 Weaver, R. M., 2674.
 Weaving. *See* Loom.
 Webber, M. C., 2245.
 — M. L., 1967, 2060, 2061.
 Webster, Daniel, 1609.
 — M. A., 1395.
 Webster City, Ia., 1257.
 Webster's New international dictionary with reference history, 531.
 Wedge, R. P., 1396.
 Wedgwood ware in America, 2587.
 Weight, measurement of. *See* Roman balance.
 Weik, J. W., 1792.
 Weitenkampf, F., 2602.
 Welch, L. P., 1397.
 Welfare of mankind, America's influence upon, prior to 1792, 564.
 Welfare work, 2352; for the soldiers in the Civil war, 957; in Iowa during the World war, 2354; in New York state, 2353.
 Wellington, Duke of, and the peace negotiations at Ghent, 876.
 Wells, B. W., 153.
 — H. G., 512.
 Wells, Me., 2107.
 Wendell, Barrett, 2695, 2696.
 Wentworth, Sir John, 833, 835, 2903.
 Wentz, A. R., 2426.
 Wesleyan university, Middletown, Conn., 2705.
 West, Benjamin, 2618, 2619.
 — John, 747, 3004a.
 West, army life in, 1855-1860, 1136; colonial period, 766-775; colonization of, during the colonial period, 771; early schools in, 2507; early travel in, 16; education, 2506; emigration, early, 483, 487, 490, 504, 1292, 1295, 1604; emigration to Utah, Mormon, 1604; exploration, by Jean Nicholas Nicollet, 55; exploration in the Ohio country in 1749, 468; geographic names, 1127; in American prints, 2602; Indians in, in 1827, 1134; journey to, in 1846, 495; method of acquiring title to land in, 2289; Revolution in, 789; river navigation in, in the sixties, 2316; sheep industry, 2297; trans-Mississippi, development of, 1104; travel, in 1789, 491; in 1815-1816, 483; in 1833, 488; in 1846, 484. *See also* Illinois country, Mississippi valley, Northwest, Ohio country, Oregon country, Pacific coast, Southwest, and Westward expansion.
 West, Canadian, geographic names, 2987; pioneer days in, 2861; travels and adventures in, 1760-1776, 2862.
 West, Far, description of the upper Missouri; region, about 1795, 500; exploration in, 1843-1844, 1128; extension of the church into, 2389; Fremont's journey in, 1843-1844, 1128; journey to, in 1841-1842, 504; journey to, in 1834, 494. *See also* Northwest, Oregon country, Overland journeys to the Pacific, Pacific coast region, and Rocky Mountains.
 West, Middle, breaking up of the Indian territory, 1840-1854, 1124; church history, 2389; early waterway system, 2317; grain trade, 1890-1890, 2308. *See also* Mississippi valley.
 West Florida, Spanish expedition against the British in, 1779-1780, 1307, 1308, 1310, 1311.
 West India company. *See* Dutch West India company.
 West India committee, 3169.
 West India merchants, Society of, 3169.
 West Indian trade, British, 17th century, 3163; Dutch, 3176; 18th century, 3169; Spanish, Dutch attacks upon, 3105.
 West Indies, 3161-3189; antiquities, 312, 330; battle between the French and British fleets during the American revolution, 830; bibliography, 26; English colonies in, 585; English commercial enterprises in, 419; Indians of, 309, 338; petroglyphs from, 312; relations of the United States with, 2131, 2132; travel in, 1774-1775, 3170.
 West Indies, British, history of, 76, 3162-3172.
 West Indies, Dutch, 3176-3178.
 West Indies, French, 76, 3179-3186.
 West Jersey, historical notes about, 1486, 1487.
 West Point chain, 1501.
 West Sheffield, Que., 2948.
 West Virginia, 1652, 1653; and the Civil war, 972; making it a free state, 972; negro education in, 2374.
 Westchester co., N. Y., 2103.
 Westcott, Stukeley, 697.
 Westergaard, Waldemar, 1183.
 Westerling, H. J., 714.
 Western Reserve, 1527.
 Westinghouse, George, 566.
 Westminster Abbey, American history in, 82.
 Westmoreland co., Pa., 2108a.
 Westover plantation, Va., 1637.
 Westward expansion, during the colonial period, 1771; from 1838 to 1846, 1108; in the old South west, 1523; Indian policy and, 1131.
 Wetumca, 233.
 Wexford co., Mich., 1411.
 Whaling industry, New Bedford, 2305.
 Whalley, Edward, the regicide, 688.
 Wharton, C. M., 3058.
 — Isaac, 786.
 — Thomas, 786.
 Wheeler, Candace, 2603.
 Wheelock seminary, 1535.
 Wheelwright, J. T., 660.
 Whicher, G. F., 2628.
 Whickar, J. W., 870a.
 Whig campaign, 1840, 1609.
 Whipple, G. C., 2352.
 Whisky rebellion of 1794, 863, 1550.
 Whistler, J. M., 2620-2625.
 Whitbeck, R. H., 1666.
 White, A. D., 62.
 — Andrew, 2495.
 — Anthony, 1466.
 — C. T., 1808.
 — E. D., 1680, 1888.
 — E. J., 1817.
 — E. V., 973.
 — H., 1804.
 — L. D., 2264, 2312.
 — Mrs. N. D., 883.
 — N. I., 2634.
 — Peter, 1413.
 — Sir Thomas, 2900.

- White Mountains, New Hampshire, early visits to, 501.
- White servitude in colonial times, 711.
- Whitehead, J. M., 1236.
- Whitemarsh (Pa.), orderly book, 1777, 794.
- Whiting, M. C., 1398.
- Whitley, W. T., 661.
- Whitman, Marcus, 1105.
— Walt, 2697-2703.
- Whitney, Eli, 566, 2279.
- Whittier, J. G., 1670, 2425, 2704.
- Whyte, W. F., 1667.
- Wicher, E. A., 2445.
- Wicks, P. S., 1074.
- Wickware, F. G., 1009.
- Wideman, E. G., 1097.
- Widney, R. M., 1184.
- Wijk, F. W. van, 804.
- Wilder's brigade monument on Chickamauga battlefield, 980.
- Wilderness road to Kentucky, 1292, 1295.
- Wiley, J. S., 1889.
- Wilgus, A. C., 154-156.
- Wilkins family, 2040.
- Will, A. S., 2473, 2474.
— G. F., 224.
- William and Mary college, 1628, 2524, 2540, 2545, 2556, 2557; early trustee of, 741; English estate belonging to, 756; letters from, 1798-1801, 1644; president of, 1758, 1729; students at, 1753-1770, 753; students at, 1770-1778, 1631.
- Williams, E. T., 1522.
— F. E., 2322.
— I. A., 1285.
— I. E., 913.
— *Rev.* John, 698.
— Joseph, 504.
— M. F., 1185, 2043.
— M. W., 157.
— Michael, 1048, 1186.
— R. H., 158.
— Roger, 702.
— S. C., 795.
- Williams family, 2041-2043.
- Williamsburg, Va., 1645.
- Willison, *Sir* John, 2761.
- Wills, J. E., 1473.
- Wills, Berkeley co., W. Va., 1653; Fairfax co., Va., 2068; Rensselaer co., N. Y., 2092; St. Mary's co., Md., 2094; Westmoreland co., Pa., 2108a; York co., Va., early 18th century, 761. *See also* Notarial records, and Probate records.
- Willson, David, 2988a.
- Wilmington, Del., 1192.
- Wilson, A. S., 225.
— Bruno, 2762.
— Herbert, 1662.
— James, 2189.
— R. F., 1013-1016.
— V. P., 568.
— W. T., 981.
— Woodrow, 513, 998, 1031, 1890-1894; address at birthplace of Lincoln, 1807; and his work, 997; and the World war, 1041; as president, 1003; "Making Woodrow Wilson president," 993.
- Wilson's administration, 997, 999, 1003; "new internationalism" of, 559.
- Wilstach, Paul, 1140.
- Winchester, C. T., 2705.
- Windsor, Ont., 2954, 2968, 2973.
- Windsor, Ont., Collegiate institute, 2961.
- Wineland sagas, 412.
- Winnebago Indians, 253, 1134, 1273.
- Winslow, Edward, 661.
— Isaac, 1348, 1383.
- Winslow house, Marshfield, Mass., 1348, 1383.
- Winston, J. E., 891.
- Winthrop, *Gov.* John, 145, 687.
— John, the younger, 600.
- Winthrop fleet of 1630, leading men of, 664.
- Wisconsin, 1654-1669; antiquities, 170-174, 176, 212, 214; charity doctrine in, 2356; compulsory school attendance and child labor, 2499; farm loan law, 2290; first literary magazine, 2638; first missionary, 768; historic highway in, 2322; Legislative council, proceedings, Jan. 1-15, 1836, 2271; member of Congress during the Civil war, 1718; pioneer, of, 1735; regiment in the Civil war, narrative of service in, 926; "Rump" council, 2271; woman suffrage in, 2225.
- Wisconsin, State historical society of, 90, 129.
- Wisconsin Domesday book, 129.
- Wisconsin river, 1657.
- Wise, John, 1895.
- Wissler, Clark, 226, 227.
- Witchcraft in Chile, 3238.
- Witches, hanged at Boston, in 1688, 678; Salem, where they were hanged, 681.
- Withington, F. S., 2044.
— Joseph, 1231.
- Withington family, 2044.
- Witte, *Count* Sergius, 992.
- Woellner, F. P., 159, 160.
- Wolff, S. L., 2628.
- Wolford, F. L., 1288.
- Woman, in American history, 520; suffrage, 2214; suffrage in Illinois, 2224; suffrage in Wisconsin, 2225.
- Woman's club, in Iowa, an early, 1283.
- Woman's party, story of, 2219.
- Woman's rights, an advocate of, 1866.
- Women, college education for, 2506; Indian, dress of, 241; Mississippi state college for, 2543; of early Illinois, 1209; of the Mayflower and Plymouth colony, 645; Pilgrim, 641; religious orders of, 2409.
- Wood, Carlton, 663.
— E. M., 606.
— F. J., 2323.
— *Col.* James, 779.
— M. E., 2108a.
— Trist, 1910.
— William, 58, 59, 982, 2950-2952.
- Wood, a Mahican cup of, 190; prehistoric coffer of, 193.
- Woodburn, J. A., 1249.
- Woodbury, N. J., 1486.
- Woodford, Ky., 2109.
- Woodford co., Ky., 1296.
- Woodhouse, S. W., 2585.
- Woodson, C. G., 2211, 2374, 2394.
- Woodward, F. E., 1896.
— W. C., 1249.
- Woodward family, 2045.

- Woolley family, 2046.
 Woolman, John, 2496.
 Woolsey, T. S., 3059.
 Wooster family, 2047.
 Worcester, Elwood, 1867.
 Worcester, Mass., early Irish settlers at, 694.
 Worden, D. P., 1992, 2103.
 "Workers" in American history, 2335. *See also* Labor.
 World, America's influence upon, prior to 1792, 564; map of, before and after Magellan's voyage, 416; politics, Panama canal and, 3160. *See also* Internationalism.
 World war, American field service in France, 1914-1917, 1042; our participation in, 1001. *See also* European war.
 World's Columbian exposition, 1893, 2606.
 Worner, W. F., 1563.
 Worship. *See* Religion.
 Worthen, S. C., 847.
 Wrench, J. E., 150.
 Wright, Allen, 1535.
 — C. H., 3213.
 — G. F., 225, 608, 1897, 2497.
 — I. A., 3060, 3105, 3172, 3175, 3214.
 — J. M., 1325.
 — Joseph, 1878.
 — Orville, 566.
 — Quincy, 2212, 2213.
 — T. G., 597.
 — Wilbur, 566.
 Wright family, 2048.
 Writers, early American, compensation and quarrels of, 2629. *See also* Authors, and Literature, biographical.
 Writing, prehistoric. *See* Inscribed rocks, Petroglyphs, and Kensington rune stone.
 Wrong, G. M., 562, 805, 2763-2765.
 Wyatt, A. H., 2049.
 Wyatt family, 2049.
 Wyllie, R. E., 2127.
 Wyoming controversy. *See* Susquehanna dispute.
 Wyoming massacre, 1778, 822.
 Yakima Indians, 198.
 Yale university, class of 1870, 2558; early students, 601; Sheffield scientific school, 2559.
 Yard, R. B., 1803.
 Yarmolinsky, Abraham, 2166.
 Yarmouth, Mass., 610, 2110.
 Yates, Richard, 1809.
 Yates co., N. Y., 1057.
 Yeargin, L. T., 1237.
 Yellow fever epidemics, in 1793 and 1798, 1486; in Philadelphia, 1793, 2710.
 Yiddish writings in America, 2628.
 York, L. A., 494.
 York, Ont., 2979.
 York co., Va., 761.
 Yorktown, Va., centenary celebration, 1831, 493
 siege, 1781, 823.
 Yosemite valley, 1708.
 Youmans, T. W., 2225.
 Young, A. H., 2992, 2993.
 — Alexander, 2994.
 — F. G., 1111.
 — G. S., 1586.
 — J. W., 2995.
 — Le Grand, 1605.
 — W. J., 162.
 Young genealogy, 2050.
 Young men's Christian association, 2490.
 Young women's Christian association, in the World war, 1049.
 Youngstown, N. Y., 2111.
 Youngstown, O., 1526.
 Yucatan, Mayas of, 359, 362, 366; Texan alliance with, 1841, 1591.
 Zaldumbide, Gonzalo, 3061.
 Zéki Pacha, Ahmed, 465.
 Zerfass, S. G., 1564.
 Ziegler, S. H., 163.
 Zimmermann, Regina, 164.
 Zimmern, A. E., 1894.
 Zollmann, C. F. G., 1669.
 Zuiden, D. S. van, 3261.
 Zwierlein, F. J., 563.

